



## INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(51) International Patent Classification <sup>6</sup> : <b>C12N 15/12, C07K 14/435, 16/18, A61K 38/17, G01N 1/24, 33/68</b>		<b>A1</b>	(11) International Publication Number: <b>WO 96/11271</b>
			(43) International Publication Date: <b>18 April 1996 (18.04.96)</b>
(21) International Application Number: <b>PCT/US95/13200</b>		CO 80549 (US). HUNTER, Shirley, Wu [US/US]; 2325 Tanglewood Drive, Fort Collins, CO 80525 (US). WALLENFELS, Lynda [GB/US]; 1224 West Mulberry Street, Fort Collins, CO 80521 (US).	
(22) International Filing Date: <b>6 October 1995 (06.10.95)</b>		(74) Agents: CONNELL, Gary, J. et al.; Sheridan Ross & McIntosh, Suite 3500, 1700 Lincoln Street, Denver, CO 80203 (US).	
(30) Priority Data: 319,590 7 October 1994 (07.10.94) US 487,001 7 June 1995 (07.06.95) US 487,608 7 June 1995 (07.06.95) US		(81) Designated States: AM, AT, AU, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CH, CN, CZ, DE, DK, EE, ES, FI, GB, GE, HU, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LK, LR, LT, LU, LV, MD, MG, MN, MW, MX, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, TJ, TM, TT, UA, US, UZ, VN, European patent (AT, BE, CH, DE, DK, ES, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG), ARIPO patent (KE, MW, SD, SZ, UG).	
(60) Parent Applications or Grants (63) Related by Continuation US 319,590 (CIP) Filed on 7 October 1994 (07.10.94) US 487,001 (CIP) Filed on 7 October 1995 (07.10.95) US 487,608 (CIP) Filed on 7 June 1995 (07.06.95)		Published With international search report. Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.	
(71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): HESKA CORPORATION [US/US]; 1825 Sharp Point Drive, Fort Collins, CO 80525 (US).			
(72) Inventors; and (75) Inventors/Applicants (for US only): FRANK, Glenn, R. [US/US]; 10317 North County Road 13, Wellington,			
(54) Title: NOVEL ECTOPARASITE SALIVA PROTEINS AND APPARATUS TO COLLECT SUCH PROTEINS			
(57) Abstract			
<p>The present invention is directed to a novel product and method for isolating ectoparasite saliva proteins, and a novel product and method for detecting and/or treating allergic dermatitis in an animal. The present invention includes a saliva protein collection apparatus capable of collecting ectoparasite saliva proteins substantially free of contaminating material. The present invention also relates to ectoparasite saliva proteins, nucleic acid molecules having sequences that encode such proteins, and antibodies raised against such proteins. The present invention also includes methods to obtain such proteins and to use such proteins to identify animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis. The present invention also includes therapeutic compositions comprising such proteins and their use to treat animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis.</p>			

**FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY**

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

AT	Austria	GB	United Kingdom	MR	Mauritania
AU	Australia	GE	Georgia	MW	Malawi
BB	Barbados	GN	Guinea	NE	Niger
BE	Belgium	GR	Greece	NL	Netherlands
BF	Burkina Faso	HU	Hungary	NO	Norway
BG	Bulgaria	IE	Ireland	NZ	New Zealand
BJ	Benin	IT	Italy	PL	Poland
BR	Brazil	JP	Japan	PT	Portugal
BY	Belarus	KE	Kenya	RO	Romania
CA	Canada	KG	Kyrgyzstan	RU	Russian Federation
CF	Central African Republic	KP	Democratic People's Republic of Korea	SD	Sudan
CG	Congo	KB	Republic of Korea	SE	Sweden
CH	Switzerland	KZ	Kazakhstan	SI	Slovenia
CI	Côte d'Ivoire	LI	Liechtenstein	SK	Slovakia
CM	Cameroon	LK	Sri Lanka	SN	Senegal
CN	China	LU	Luxembourg	TD	Chad
CS	Czechoslovakia	LV	Latvia	TG	Togo
CZ	Czech Republic	MC	Monaco	TJ	Tajikistan
DE	Germany	MD	Republic of Moldova	TT	Trinidad and Tobago
DK	Denmark	MG	Madagascar	UA	Ukraine
ES	Spain	ML	Mali	US	United States of America
FI	Finland	MN	Mongolia	UZ	Uzbekistan
FR	France			VN	Viet Nam
GA	Gabon				

NOVEL ECTOPARASITE SALIVA PROTEINS  
AND APPARATUS TO COLLECT SUCH PROTEINS

FIELD OF THE INVENTION

The present invention relates to a novel product and  
5 method for isolating ectoparasite saliva proteins, and a  
novel product and method for detecting and/or treating  
allergic dermatitis in an animal.

BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

Bites from ectoparasites, in particular fleas, can  
10 cause a hypersensitive response in animals. In particular,  
hypersensitive responses to fleabites is manifested in a  
disease called flea allergy dermatitis (FAD).  
Hypersensitivity refers to a state of altered reactivity in  
which an animal, having been previously exposed to a  
15 compound, exhibits an allergic response to the compound  
upon subsequent exposures. Hypersensitive responses include  
Type I, Type II, Type III and Type IV hypersensitivities.  
Type I hypersensitivity is described as IgE-mediated  
hypersensitivity in which an allergen induces cross-linkage  
20 of IgE bound to Fc receptors on the surface of mast cells.  
This cross-linkage results in the degranulation of the mast  
cells. Type II hypersensitivity is described as antibody-  
mediated cytotoxic hypersensitivity in which antibodies  
bind to cell surface allergens resulting in cell  
25 destruction via complement activation. Type III  
hypersensitivity is described as immune complex-mediated  
hypersensitivity in which allergen-antibody complexes  
deposit in various tissues and induce inflammatory

-2-

responses. A delayed hypersensitive reaction includes Type IV hypersensitivity which is described as a cell-mediated hypersensitivity in which T lymphocytes (i.e., T cells) release cytokines that activate macrophages or cytotoxic T cells which mediate cellular destruction.

A Type I hypersensitive response usually occurs within about 2 to 30 minutes following exposure to an allergenic compound, which is usually a soluble allergen. Type II and III responses can occur from about 2 to 8 hours following exposure to an allergenic compound. Alternatively, in a delayed hypersensitivity response, the allergic response by an animal to an allergenic compound typically is manifested from about 24 to about 72 hours after exposure to the compound. During the 24-hour delay, mononuclear cells infiltrate the area where the agent is located. The infiltrate can include lymphocytes, monocytes, macrophages and basophils. Lymphokines (e.g., interferon- $\gamma$ ) are produced which activate monocytes or macrophages to secrete enzymes (e.g., proteases) which cause tissue damage.

Foreign compounds that induce symptoms of immediate and/or delayed hypersensitivity are herein referred to as allergens. The term "allergen" primarily refers to foreign compounds capable of causing an allergic response. The term can be used interchangeably with the term "antigen," especially with respect to a foreign compound capable of inducing symptoms of immediate and/or delayed hypersensitivity. Factors that influence an animal's susceptibility to an allergen can include a genetic

-3-

component and/or environmental exposure to an allergen. Animals can be de-sensitized to an allergen by repeated injections of the allergen to which an animal is hypersensitive.

5 FAD can have manifestations of both immediate and delayed-type hypersensitivity. Typically, an immediate hypersensitive response in an animal susceptible to FAD includes wheal formation at the site of a fleabite. Such wheals can develop into a papule with a crust,  
10 representative of delayed-type hypersensitivity. Hypersensitive reactions to fleabites can occur in genetically pre-disposed animals as well as in animals sensitized by previous exposure to fleabites.

Effective treatment of FAD has been difficult if not  
15 impossible to achieve. FAD afflicts about 15% of cats and dogs in flea endemic areas and the frequency is increasing each year. In a geographical area, effective flea control requires treatment of all animals. One treatment investigators have proposed includes desensitization of  
20 animals using flea allergens. However, reliable, defined preparations of flea allergens are needed for such treatments.

Until the discovery of the novel formulations of the present invention, flea allergens responsible for FAD had  
25 not been clearly defined. Whole flea antigen preparations have been used to diagnose and desensitize animals with FAD (Benjamini et al., 1960, pp. 214-222, *Experimental Parasitology*, Vol. 10; Keep et al., 1967, pp. 425-426,

-4-

Australian Veterinary Journal, Vol. 43; Kristensen et al., 1978, pp. 414-423, Nord. Vet-Med, Vol. 30; Van Winkle, 1981, pp. 343-354, J. Amer. Animal Hosp. Assoc., Vol. 17; Haliwell et al., 1987, pp. 203-213, Veterinary Immunology  
5 and Immunopathology, Vol. 15; Greene et al., 1993, pp. 69-74, Parasite Immunology, Vol. 15); PCT Publication No. WO 93/18788 by Opdebeeck et al.; and Van Winkle, pp. 343-354, 1981, J. Am. Anim. Hosp. Assoc., vol. 32. Available commercial whole flea extracts, however, are unpredictable  
10 and, therefore, have limited usefulness.

Prior investigators have suggested that products contained in flea saliva might be involved in FAD and have also suggested methods to isolate such products: Benjamini et al., 1963, pp. 143-154, Experimental Parasitology, Vol.  
15 13; Young et al., 1963, pp. 155-166, Experimental Parasitology 13, Vol. 13; Michaeli et al., 1965, pp. 162-170, J. Immunol., Vol. 95; and Michaeli et al., 1996, pp. 402-406, J. Immunol., Vol. 97. These investigators, however, have characterized the allergenic factors of flea  
20 saliva as being haptens having molecular weights of less than 6 kilodaltons (kD). That they are not proteins is also supported by the finding that they are not susceptible to degradation when exposed to strong acids (e.g., 6 N hydrochloric acid) or heat. Some of the particular low  
25 molecular weight allergenic factors have also been characterized as being a highly fluorescent aromatic fraction (Young et al., *ibid.*). In addition, studies by such investigators have indicated that in order to be

-5-

allergenic, such factors need to be associated with adjuvants and/or carriers, such as collagen or portions of the membrane used to collect the oral secretions. Moreover, the methods described to collect flea saliva factors were  
5 difficult and unpredictable. Furthermore the factors isolated by these methods were typically contaminated with material from the fleas, their culture medium or the skin-based membranes used to allow the fleas to feed.

Thus, there remains a need to more clearly define flea  
10 saliva allergens capable of inducing a hypersensitive response in animals. In addition, there remains a need to develop a method to collect substantially pure flea saliva allergens which provide predictable and less expensive preparations of allergens useful for desensitizing animals  
15 subject to, or having, FAD.

#### SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

The present invention relates to, in one embodiment, a formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva protein, in which the ectoparasite saliva protein  
20 comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence, in which the portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule capable of hybridizing under stringent conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva protein present in flea saliva extract FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3.  
25 Preferred flea saliva proteins include fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2,

-6-

fspN1, fspN2 and/or fspN3. In addition, the flea saliva protein of the formulation can include at least a portion of an amino acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56.

Another embodiment of the present invention includes a formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva protein, in which the ectoparasite saliva protein comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence, in which the portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule capable of hybridizing under stringent conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva protein represented as a protein peak in Fig. 2.

One aspect of the present invention includes a formulation comprising an ectoparasite saliva product, in which the formulation, when submitted to Tris glycine SDS-PAGE, comprises a fractionation profile as depicted in a Fig. 1B, lane 13 and/or Fig. 1B, lane 14.

Yet another embodiment of the present invention includes a formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva product substantially free of contaminating material, the formulation being produced by a process comprising: (a) collecting ectoparasite saliva



-7-

products on a collection means within a saliva collection apparatus containing ectoparasites, the apparatus comprising (i) a housing operatively connected to a chamber, the chamber having an ambient temperature warmer than the housing thereby forming a temperature differential between the housing and the chamber, the housing being capable of retaining ectoparasites, and (ii) an interface between the housing and the chamber, the interface comprising ((a)) a means capable of collecting at least a portion of saliva products deposited by ectoparasites retained in the apparatus and ((b)) a barrier means capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from contacting the collection means, in which the temperature differential attracts ectoparasites retained in the housing to attempt to feed through the barrier means and collection means and, thereby, deposit saliva products on the collection means; and (b) extracting the saliva products from the collection means to obtain the formulation. Also included in the present invention is such an apparatus and use such an apparatus to produce formulations comprising flea saliva products substantially free of contaminating material.

Another aspect of the present invention includes an isolated nucleic acid molecule capable of hybridizing under stringent conditions with a gene encoding a flea saliva protein present in flea saliva extract FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3, including, but not limited to fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH,

-8-

fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and/or fspN3. In particular, the nucleic acid molecule is capable of hybridizing under stringent conditions with nucleic acid sequence SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:24, SEQ ID NO:32, SEQ ID NO:34, SEQ ID NO:50, SEQ ID NO:52 or SEQ ID NO:55. Also included in the present invention are recombinant molecules and recombinant cells having a nucleic acid molecule of the present invention.

Also included in the present invention is a method for producing at least one ectoparasite saliva protein, comprising: (a) culturing a cell transformed with at least one nucleic acid capable of hybridizing under stringent conditions with a gene encoding a flea saliva protein present in flea saliva extract FS-1, FS-2, and/or FS-3 to produce the protein; and (b) recovering the ectoparasite saliva proteins.

Another aspect of the present invention includes an antibody capable of selectively binding to an ectoparasite saliva product, or mimetope thereof.

Yet another aspect of the present invention includes a therapeutic composition for treating allergic dermatitis comprising any of the formulations disclosed herein. In particular, the therapeutic composition is useful for treating flea allergy dermatitis, mosquito allergy dermatitis and/or *Culicoides* allergy dermatitis. Moreover, particular flea saliva proteins to include in a therapeutic composition include at least a portion of at least one of the following flea saliva proteins: fspE, fspF, fspG1 fspG2

-9-

fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and/or fspN3. The present invention also includes a method to desensitize a host animal to allergic dermatitis, comprising administering to the animal  
5 a therapeutic composition.

The present invention further relates to an assay kit for testing if an animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis, the kit comprising: (a) a formulation as disclosed herein; and (b) a means for determining if the  
10 animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis, in which the means comprises use of the formulation to identify animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis.

According to the present invention, a method can be  
15 used to identify an animal susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis, the method comprising: (a) administering to a site on the animal a formulation of the present invention and administering to a different site on the animal a control solution selected from the group  
20 consisting of positive control solutions and negative control solutions; and (b) comparing a reaction resulting from administration of the formulation with a reaction resulting from administration of the control solution. The animal is determined to be susceptible to or to have  
25 allergic dermatitis if the reaction to the formulation is at least as large as the reaction to the positive control solution. The animal is determined not to be susceptible to or not to have allergic dermatitis if the reaction to the

-10-

formulation is about the same size as the reaction to the negative control solution. In particular, the method can detect immediate hypersensitivity and/or delayed hypersensitivity.

5       Also according to the present invention, a method can be used to identify an animal susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis by measuring the presence of antibodies indicative of allergic dermatitis in the animal, the method comprising: (a) contacting a formulation of the present  
10   invention with a body fluid from the animal under conditions sufficient for formation of an immunocomplex between the formulation and the antibodies, if present, in the body fluid; and (b) determining the amount of immunocomplex formed, in which formation of the  
15   immunocomplex indicates that the animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis. In particular, the method can be used to detect IgE antibodies as an indicator of immediate hypersensitivity in the animal.

      The present invention also includes a method for  
20   prescribing treatment for allergic dermatitis, comprising: (a) identifying an animal that is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis by an *in vivo* or *in vitro* assay comprising a formulation of the present invention; and (b) prescribing a treatment comprising administering  
25   formulation of the present invention to the animal.

#### BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

-11-

Fig. 1A illustrates the resolution of flea saliva proteins by reducing 16% Tris glycine SDS-PAGE.

Fig. 1B illustrates the resolution of flea saliva proteins, FS-1 and FS-2 by reducing 16% Tris glycine SDS-  
5 PAGE.

Fig. 1C illustrates the resolution of fspN by reducing 16% Tris glycine SDS-PAGE.

Fig. 2 illustrates the resolution of flea saliva proteins using high pressure liquid chromatography.

10 Fig. 3 illustrates the peaks obtained from reverse phase HPLC resolution of proteolytic fragments of fspH protein digested with Endoproteinase Asp-N.

Fig. 4A illustrates a cross-section of a flea saliva collection apparatus of the present invention.

15 Fig. 4B illustrates a blow-out of a flea saliva collection apparatus of the present invention.

Fig. 5 illustrates the relative size of wheals produced 15 minutes after injection of various flea saliva protein formulations into flea-sensitized dogs.

20 Fig. 6 illustrates the relative induration of wheals 6 hours after injection of various flea saliva protein formulations into flea-sensitized dogs.

Fig. 7 illustrates the relative erythema of wheals 6 hours after injection of various flea saliva protein  
25 formulations into flea-sensitized dogs.

Fig. 8 illustrates the relative induration of wheals 24 hours after injection of various flea saliva protein formulations into flea-sensitized dogs.

-12-

Fig. 9 illustrates the relative erythema of wheals 24 hours after injection of various flea saliva protein formulations into flea-sensitized dogs.

Fig. 10 depicts ELISA results measuring anti-flea saliva IgE antibodies in the sera of flea sensitized dogs.

Figs. 11A and 11B depict ELISA results measuring anti-flea saliva IgE antibodies in the serum of a flea sensitized dog and the lack thereof in heartworm infected dogs.

#### 10 DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

The present invention includes a novel product and method for diagnosing and treating allergic dermatitis of animals to ectoparasites. The invention is particularly advantageous in that it provides for a unique formulation of ectoparasite saliva products sufficiently free of contaminants such as blood proteins, fecal material and larval culture medium, to be useful in diagnosis and therapy of allergies caused by ectoparasites. In addition, the present invention includes ectoparasite saliva products having other activities, important, for example, in a flea's ability to feed and/or counteract a host's resistance to fleas, such as products having clotting, anti-coagulant, protease, phospholipase, prostaglandin, anti-complement, other immunosuppressant, phosphatase, apyrase, vasoactive, and/or anti-inflammatory activities. Included among flea saliva products are products, such as, but not limited to, proteases, that are regurgitated by the

-13-

flea that originated in other organs, such as, but not limited to, the midgut.

The invention is also particularly advantageous in that it provides an apparatus and method for reproducibly and efficiently isolating ectoparasite saliva products substantially free of contaminating material.

According to the present invention, ectoparasites are external living parasites that attach and feed through the skin of a host animal. Ectoparasites include parasites that live on a host animal and parasites that attach temporarily to an animal in order to feed. Also, according to the present invention, ectoparasite saliva refers to the material released from the mouth of an ectoparasite when the ectoparasite attempts to feed in response to a temperature differential, such as exists in an apparatus of the present invention. Ectoparasite saliva includes ectoparasite saliva products. Ectoparasite saliva products of the present invention comprise the portion of ectoparasite saliva bound to a collecting means of the present invention (described in detail below), herein referred to as ectoparasite saliva components. As such, ectoparasite saliva products also include the portion of ectoparasite saliva extracted from a collecting means of the present invention, herein referred to as ectoparasite saliva extract. Included in ectoparasite saliva extracts are ectoparasite saliva proteins which can be isolated using, for example, any method described herein. Ectoparasite saliva extracts of the present invention can

-14-

also include other ectoparasite saliva products, such as, prostaglandins and other pharmacologically active molecules.

One embodiment of the present invention is a formulation that contains ectoparasite saliva products that can be used to diagnose and/or treat animals susceptible to or having (i.e., suffering from) allergic dermatitis. Preferred types of allergic dermatitis to diagnose and/or treat using ectoparasite saliva products of the present invention include flea allergy dermatitis, *Culicoides* allergy dermatitis and mosquito allergy dermatitis. A preferred type of allergic dermatitis to diagnose and/or treat using ectoparasite saliva products of the present invention is flea allergy dermatitis. As used herein, an animal that is susceptible to allergic dermatitis refers to an animal that is genetically pre-disposed to developing allergic dermatitis and/or to an animal that has been primed with an antigen in such a manner that re-exposure to the antigen results in symptoms of allergy that can be perceived by, for example, observing the animal or measuring antibody production by the animal to the antigen. As such, animals susceptible to allergic dermatitis can include animals having sub-clinical allergic dermatitis. Sub-clinical allergic dermatitis refers to a condition in which allergy symptoms cannot be detected by simply observing an animal (i.e., manifestation of the disease can include the presence of anti-ectoparasite saliva protein antibodies within an affected animal but no dermatitis).



-15-

For example, sub-clinical allergic dermatitis can be detected using *in vivo* or *in vitro* assays of the present invention, as described in detail below. Reference to animals having allergic dermatitis includes animals that do display allergy symptoms that can be detected by simply observing an animal and/or by using *in vivo* or *in vitro* assays of the present invention, as described in detail below.

One embodiment of the present invention is a formulation that includes one or more isolated ectoparasite saliva proteins. According to the present invention, an isolated protein is a protein that has been removed from its natural milieu. An isolated ectoparasite saliva protein can, for example, be obtained from its natural source, be produced using recombinant DNA technology, or be synthesized chemically. As used herein, an isolated ectoparasite saliva protein can be a full-length ectoparasite saliva protein or any homologue of such a protein, such as an ectoparasite saliva protein in which amino acids have been deleted (e.g., a truncated version of the protein, such as a peptide), inserted, inverted, substituted and/or derivatized (e.g., by glycosylation, phosphorylation, acetylation, myristylation, prenylation, palmitation, amidation and/or addition of glycosylphosphatidyl inositol). A homologue of an ectoparasite saliva protein is a protein having an amino acid sequence that is sufficiently similar to a natural ectoparasite saliva protein amino acid sequence that a

-16-

nucleic acid sequence encoding the homologue is capable of hybridizing under stringent conditions to (i.e., with) a nucleic acid sequence encoding the natural ectoparasite saliva protein amino acid sequence. As used herein, stringent hybridization conditions refer to standard hybridization conditions under which nucleic acid molecules, including oligonucleotides, are used to identify similar nucleic acid molecules. Such standard conditions are disclosed, for example, in Sambrook et al., *Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual*, Cold Spring Harbor Labs Press, 1989. The minimal size of a protein homologue of the present invention is a size sufficient to be encoded by a nucleic acid molecule capable of forming a stable hybrid with the complementary sequence of a nucleic acid molecule encoding the corresponding natural protein. As such, the size of the nucleic acid molecule encoding such a protein homologue is dependent on nucleic acid composition and percent homology between the nucleic acid molecule and complementary sequence as well as upon hybridization conditions per se (e.g., temperature, salt concentration, and formamide concentration). The minimal size of such nucleic acid molecules is typically at least about 12 to about 15 nucleotides in length if the nucleic acid molecules are GC-rich and at least about 15 to about 17 bases in length if they are AT-rich. As such, the minimal size of a nucleic acid molecule used to encode an ectoparasite saliva protein homologue of the present invention is from about 12 to about 18 nucleotides in

-17-

length. There is no limit, other than a practical limit, on the maximal size of such a nucleic acid molecule in that the nucleic acid molecule can include a portion of a gene, an entire gene, or multiple genes, or portions thereof.

5 Similarly, the minimal size of an ectoparasite saliva protein homologue of the present invention is from about 4 to about 6 amino acids in length, with preferred sizes depending on whether a full-length, multivalent (i.e., fusion protein having more than one domain each of which

10 has a function), or functional portions of such proteins are desired.

Ectoparasite saliva protein homologues can be the result of allelic variation of a natural gene encoding an ectoparasite saliva protein. A natural gene refers to the

15 form of the gene found most often in nature. Ectoparasite saliva protein homologues can be produced using techniques known in the art including, but not limited to, direct modifications to a gene encoding a protein using, for example, classic or recombinant DNA techniques to effect

20 random or targeted mutagenesis.

Preferred ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention, including homologues thereof, are capable of detecting and/or treating allergic dermatitis resulting from the bites of ectoparasites. A preferred ectoparasite

25 saliva protein homologue includes at least one epitope capable of eliciting a hypersensitive response to the natural ectoparasite saliva protein counterpart. An ectoparasite saliva protein homologue can also include an

-18-

epitope capable of hyposensitizing an animal to the natural form of the protein. The ability of an ectoparasite saliva protein homologue to detect and/or treat (i.e., immunomodulate or regulate by, for example, desensitizing) the hypersensitivity of an animal susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis, can be tested using techniques known to those skilled in the art. Such techniques include skin tests and immunoabsorbent assays as described in detail below. Additional preferred ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention have other activities that include activities important for feeding and survival of the ectoparasite.

In one embodiment, a formulation of the present invention can comprise a protein having at least a portion of an isolated ectoparasite saliva protein. According to the present invention, "at least a portion of an ectoparasite saliva protein" refers to a portion of an ectoparasite saliva protein encoded by a nucleic acid molecule that is capable of hybridizing, under stringent conditions, with a nucleic acid encoding a full-length ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention. Preferred portions of ectoparasite saliva proteins are useful for detecting and/or treating allergic dermatitis resulting from the bites of ectoparasites. Additional preferred portions have activities important for flea feeding and survival. Suitable sizes for portions of an ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention are as

-19-

disclosed for saliva protein homologues of the present invention.

As will be apparent to one of skill in the art, the present invention is intended to apply to all ectoparasites. A formulation of the present invention can include saliva products from any ectoparasites. A preferred ectoparasite of the present invention from which to isolate saliva products (including proteins), and/or from which to identify proteins that can then be produced recombinantly or synthetically, include arachnids, insects and leeches. More preferred ectoparasites from which to obtain saliva products include fleas; ticks, including both hard ticks of the family Ixodidae (e.g., *Ixodes* and *Amblyomma*) and soft ticks of the family Argasidae (e.g., *Ornithodoros*, such as *O. parkeri* and *O. turicata*); flies, such as midges (e.g., *Culicoides*), mosquitos, sand flies, black flies, horse flies, horn flies, deer flies, tsetse flies, stable flies, myiasis-causing flies and biting gnats; ants; spiders, lice; mites; and true bugs, such as bed bugs and kissing bugs, including those carrying Chagas disease. Even more preferred ectoparasite saliva products include those from fleas, mosquitos, midges, sandflies, blackflies, ticks and *Rhodnius*, with products from fleas, mosquitos and *Culicoides* being even more preferred.

A particularly preferred formulation of the present invention includes flea saliva proteins. Preferred flea saliva products include those from *Ctenocephalides*, *Xenopsylla*, *Pulex*, *Tunga*, *Nosopsyllus*, *Diamanus*, *Ctopsyllus*

-20-

and *Echidnophaga* fleas, with saliva products from *Ctenocephalides canis* and *Ctenocephalides felis* fleas being even more preferred. For the purposes of illustration, many of the following embodiments discuss flea saliva proteins.

5 Such discussion of flea saliva proteins is not intended, in any way, to limit the scope of the present invention.

In one embodiment, a formulation of the present invention is substantially free from contaminating material. Contaminating material can include, for example, ectoparasite fecal material, blood proteins from previous  
10 meals taken by an ectoparasite (e.g., fetuin, ferritin, albumin, hemoglobin and other large blood proteins), ectoparasite cuticular debris, and ectoparasite larval culture medium (e.g., blood, mouse food and sand). As used  
15 herein, a formulation that is substantially free of contaminants is a formulation that without further purification can be used as a diagnostic or therapeutic agent without causing undesired side effects. Preferably, a formulation substantially free from contaminating  
20 material comprises less than about 50 percent contaminating material, more preferably less than about 10 percent contaminating material, and even more preferably less than about 5 percent contaminating material. As such, a formulation of the present invention preferably comprises  
25 at least about 50 percent flea saliva products, more preferably at least about 90 percent flea saliva products, and even more preferably at least about 95 percent flea saliva products. A formulation of the present invention

-21-

substantially free of contaminating material can include a formulation not having any blood contaminants or flea midgut contents. A formulation substantially free of contaminating material can be obtained using a saliva  
5 collection apparatus of the present invention as described in detail below.

A formulation that is substantially free of contaminating material can be identified by typical methods known to those of skill in the art. For example, the  
10 presence of contaminants can be identified by: (1) overloading and resolving a formulation by sodium dodecyl sulfate polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE); (2) resolving a formulation by a variety of chromatography techniques; (3) screening a formulation with antibodies  
15 capable of binding to specific contaminants using, for example, immunoblot or enzyme-linked immunoassay techniques; (4) resolving a formulation by capillary electrophoresis; or (5) screening a formulation using an assay to detect hemoglobin.

20 One embodiment of a formulation of the present invention includes at least one or more flea saliva proteins having molecular weights ranging from about 6 kD to about 65 kD as determined by Tris-glycine SDS-PAGE, preferably using a 14% polyacrylamide gel and resolved  
25 using methods standard in the art. A preferred formulation includes one or more flea saliva proteins having molecular weights ranging from about 6 kD to about 55 kD. A more

-22-

preferred formulation includes one or more proteins having elution (or migration) patterns as shown in Fig. 1.

In another embodiment, a formulation of the present invention includes at least one or more flea saliva proteins having molecular weights ranging from about 40 kD to about 300 kD as determined by Tris-glycine SDS-PAGE and resolved using methods standard in the art. Greater than 50% of the flea saliva proteins contained in such a formulation have a molecular weights ranging from about 40 kD to about 55 kD, and appear to be similar to fspN. A more preferred formulation includes one or more proteins having elution (or migration) patterns as shown in Fig. 1.

In another embodiment, a formulation of the present invention includes one or more flea saliva proteins having basic isoelectric points, or pI values. An isoelectric pH, or pI, value refers to the pH value at which a molecule has no net electric charge and fails to move in an electric field. A preferred formulation of the present invention includes proteins having a pI value of at least about pI 8.5, and more preferably of at least about pI 9.0. Flea saliva protein fspH, for example, has pI values ranging from about pI 8.5 to about pI 9.6, which may represent heterogeneity in the proteins due to allelic variation in the flea population from which the flea saliva proteins were collected.

In yet another embodiment, a formulation of the present invention includes at least a portion of one or more flea saliva products eluted from a collection means of



-23-

the present invention. Examples of such formulations include flea extracts FS-1, FS-2, and FS-3. The FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 fleas saliva extracts are produced according to the method described in detail in Example 2. According to  
5 the present invention, the terms FS-1 flea saliva extract, FS-2 flea saliva extract or FS-3 flea saliva extract can be used interchangeably with the terms FS-1 flea saliva product mixture, FS-2 flea saliva product mixture or FS-3 flea saliva product mixture, respectively.

10 An FS-1 flea saliva extract includes a mixture of proteins (a) that, when submitted to reducing 16% Tris glycine SDS-PAGE, migrate as bands as are shown in Fig. 1B, lane 13; and (b) that, when submitted to reverse phase high pressure liquid chromatography (HPLC), migrate as peaks as  
15 are shown in Fig. 2. The peaks in Fig. 2 are obtained when the proteins included in FS-1 are collected using a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention as described in detail below, and further resolved into protein peaks by passing the collected proteins over a C4 HPLC column using  
20 5% to 63% acetonitrile or 5.6% to 70% Solvent B at a flow rate of 0.8 milliliters per minute, in which Solvent A is about 0.1% TFA in water and Solvent B is about 0.085% TFA in 90% acetonitrile. Referring to Fig. 2, the peaks are referred to and depicted as peak A, peak B, peak C, peak D,  
25 peak E, peak F, peak G, peak H, peak I, peak J, peak K, peak L, peak M and peak N. Flea saliva proteins (or protein fragments) contained within such peaks are referred to as fspA, fspB, fspC, fspD, fspE, fspF, fspG, fspH, fspI, fspJ,

-24-

fspK, fspL, fspM and fspN. The peaks refer to the regions marked in Fig. 2 and it is to be noted that a peak does not necessarily contain just one protein (or protein fragment). Further resolution of proteins contained within the above-referenced peaks by, for example, amino acid sequencing or SDS-PAGE gel electrophoresis, has indicated that fspC includes at least two proteins referred to as fspC1 and fspC2, fspD includes at least two proteins referred to as fspD1 and fspD2, fspG includes at least three proteins referred to as fspG1, fspG2 and fspG3, fspJ includes at least two proteins referred to as fspJ1 and fspJ2, fspL includes at least two proteins referred to as fspL1 and fspL2, fspM includes at least two proteins referred to as fspM1 and fspM2, and fspN includes at least three proteins and/or protein fragments referred to as fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3. At least partial amino acid sequences have been obtained for a number of the flea saliva proteins as represented by SEQ ID NO:1 (a partial N- (amino-) terminal amino acid sequence of fspA), SEQ ID NO:2 (an amino acid sequence, beginning at the N-terminus, that represents most of the fspH protein), SEQ ID NO:3 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of an Endoproteinase Asp-N fragment of fspH, denoted fspHe), SEQ ID NO:4 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of an Endoproteinase Asp-N fragment of fspH, denoted fspHh), SEQ ID NO:5 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of an Endoproteinase Asp-N fragment of fspH, denoted fspHj, which also represents a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspH), SEQ ID NO:6 (a

-25-

partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspI), SEQ ID NO:7 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspJ1), SEQ ID NO:8 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspJ2), SEQ ID NO:9 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspL1), SEQ ID NO:10 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspL2), SEQ ID NO:11 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspN1), SEQ ID NO:12 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspN2), SEQ ID NO:13 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspN3), SEQ ID NO:14 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspH), SEQ ID NO:25 (a translation of the nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:24, corresponding to fspI), SEQ ID NO:26 (an apparent full-length translation product of fspI), SEQ ID NO:27 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspB), SEQ ID NO:28 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspG1), SEQ ID NO:29 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspG2), SEQ ID NO:30 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspG3), SEQ ID NO:31 (a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of an Endoproteinase Asp-N fragment of fspN, denoted fspN(100-101)), SEQ ID NO:33 (a translation product, named PfspH<sub>80</sub>, of the partial nucleic acid sequence corresponding to fspH, named nfspH<sub>242</sub>, denoted SEQ ID NO:32), SEQ ID NO:35 (a translation product, named PfspI<sub>155</sub>, of the partial nucleic acid sequence corresponding to fspI, named nfspI<sub>591</sub>, denoted SEQ ID NO:34), SEQ ID NO:51 (a translation product, named PfspN(A)<sub>172</sub>, of the partial nucleic acid sequence of a fspN protein, named nfspN(A)<sub>646</sub>, denoted SEQ ID NO:50), SEQ ID

-26-

NO:53 (a translation product, named PfspN(B)<sub>153</sub>, of the partial nucleic acid sequence of a fspN protein named nfspN(B)<sub>612</sub>, denoted SEQ ID NO:52), SEQ ID NO:54 (a partial apparent N-terminal amino acid sequence, named PfspN(A)<sub>56</sub>,  
5 of a fspN protein named PfspN(A)), and SEQ ID NO:56 (an apparent full-length translation product, named PfspN(A)<sub>398</sub>, of the apparent complete nucleic acid sequence of fspN3, named nfspN(A)<sub>1197</sub>, denoted SEQ ID NO:55). The details of how each protein was characterized is described in Examples  
10 2 and 3.

An FS-2 flea saliva extract includes a mixture of proteins that, when submitted to reducing 16% Tris glycine SDS-PAGE, migrate as bands as are shown in Fig. 1B, lanes 14 and 15.

15 It is within the scope of the present invention that additional flea saliva products of interest remain on a collection means following the elution protocols to obtain FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts. It is also within the scope of the invention that a formulation of the  
20 present invention can include flea saliva products removed from a collection means by eluting using other techniques, for example, by using higher concentrations of eluants.

In another embodiment, a formulation of the present invention includes at least a portion of an ectoparasite  
25 saliva protein homologue preferably having at least about 50 percent, more preferably at least about 75 percent, and even more preferably at least about 85 percent amino acid homology (identity within comparable regions) with at least

-27-

a portion of at least one product contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3. Preferred homologues include at least a portion of an ectoparasite saliva product having at least about 50 percent, more preferably at least about 75 percent, and even more preferably at least about 85 percent amino acid homology with at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1 fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3. As such, also included are proteins having at least a portion of one of the following amino acid sequences: SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56.

In a preferred embodiment, a formulation of the present invention includes at least a portion of an ectoparasite saliva product homologue of the present invention that is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule having at least about 50 percent, more preferably at least about 75 percent, and even more preferably at least about 85 percent homology with a nucleic acid molecule encoding at least a portion of a product contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3. A preferred ectoparasite saliva product homologue is encoded by a nucleic acid

-28-

molecule having at least about 50 percent, more preferably at least about 75 percent, and even more preferably at least about 85 percent, homology with a nucleic acid molecule encoding at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

In yet another embodiment, a formulation of the present invention includes a protein which, when digested with Endoproteinase Asp-N, generates proteolytic fragments that, when subjected to reverse phase HPLC, migrate with peaks as depicted in Fig. 3. The reverse phase HPLC was performed using the methods disclosed by Stone et al., Enzymatic Digestion of Proteins and HPLC Peptide Isolation, in A Practical Guide to Protein and Peptide Purification for Microsequencing, PT Matsudaira ed., Academic Press, San Diego, CA (i.e., Narrowbore procedure: vydac C18 reverse-phase, 300 A, 5  $\mu$ m support; flow rate of 0.2 ml/min; Solvent A being 0.6% TFA in water and Solvent B being 0.052% TFA in 80% acetonitrile in water; the sample was injected at 2% B; the gradient after a hold at 2% B was 2-37.5% B over 60 min., 37.5%-75% B over 30 min., 75%-98% B over 15 min.; and detection at 214 nm). An example of such a protein is fspH, which also has the characteristics of a molecular weight of about  $8613 \pm 6$  daltons when determined by ESMS. A particularly preferred formulation of the present invention includes a fspH protein having the amino

-29-

acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:14 or SEQ ID NO:33.

In a preferred embodiment, a formulation of the present invention can include at least one isolated protein  
5 having (i.e., including) at least a portion of the amino acid sequence (using the standard one letter amino acid code):

10           Y G K Q Y S E K G G R G Q R H Q I L K K G K  
            Q Y S               S K           I       L   D   L  
            S  
            R

(SEQ ID NO:1; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspA).

A formulation of the present invention can also  
15 include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

            D R R V S K T C Q S G G K I Q S E X Q V V I K S G Q  
            H/Y I L E N Y X S D G R N N N N P C H L F C M R E C R  
            S G N G G C G N G G R T R P D S K H C Y C E A P Y S

20 (SEQ ID NO:2, representing the N-terminal nearly complete sequence of fspH).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

25           D R R V S K T X Q S G G K I Q S E X Q V V I K S G Q  
            H/Y I L E N Y X S D G R

(SEQ ID NO:14, representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspH).

-30-

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

D S K H C Y C E A P Y S

5 (SEQ ID NO:3; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspHe).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

10 D G R N N N N P C H L F C M R E C R S G N G G C G N G  
G R T R P D S K H C

(SEQ ID NO:4; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspHh).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

D R R V S K T C Q S G

(SEQ ID NO:5; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspHj).

20 A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

E D I W K V N K K X T S G G K N Q D R K L D Q I I Q K  
G Q Q V X X Q N X X K

25 (SEQ ID NO:6; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspI).



-31-

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

N S H E P G N T R K I R E V M D K L R K Q H P

5 (SEQ ID NO:7; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspJ1).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

10 E I K R N S H E P G N T R K I R E V M D K L R K Q H P

(SEQ ID NO:8; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspJ2).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

N D K E P G N T R K I R E V M D K L R K Q A Q P R T D  
G Q R P K T X I M

(SEQ ID NO:9; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspL1).

20 A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

X L X R N D K E P G N T R K I R E V M D K

(SEQ ID NO:10; representing a partial N-terminal sequence  
25 of fspL2).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

-32-

N D E L K F V F V M A K

(SEQ ID NO:11; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspN1).

A formulation of the present invention can also  
5 include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

X D E L K F V F V M A K G P S X Q A X D Y P C

(SEQ ID NO:12; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspN2). Note that although fspN1 and fspN2 appear to  
10 have similar, if not identical, partial N-terminal sequences, the two proteins migrate differently when submitted to Tris glycine SDS-PAGE, suggesting that they are different proteins, possibly due to a carboxyl-terminal truncation of one of the proteins and/or post-translation  
15 modification, such as glycosylation.

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

E L K F V F A T A R G M S H T P C D Y P

(SEQ ID NO:13; representing a partial N-terminal sequence of fspN3).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

25 S G K Q Y S E X G K

Q S

(SEQ ID NO:27; representing a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspB).

-33-

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

D R R V S K

- 5 (SEQ ID NO:28; representing a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspG1).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

10 S K M V T E K X K S G G N N P S T K E V S I P

(SEQ ID NO:29; representing a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspG2).

- A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a  
15 portion of the amino acid sequence:

E V S I P S G K L T I E D F X I G N H Q

(SEQ ID NO:30; representing a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of fspG3).

- A formulation of the present invention can also  
20 include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

F S L C V L Y Q I V V A D R R V S K T C Q S G G K I Q  
S E E/X Q V V I K S G Q H/Y I L E N Y X S D G R N N N  
N P C H L F C M R E C R S G N G G C G N G G R T R P D

- 25 S

(SEQ ID NO:33; representing a translation product of the nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:32, corresponding to fspH).

-34-

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

5 L T S G G K N Q D R K L D Q I I Q K G Q Q V K I Q N I  
C K L I R D K P H T N Q E K E K C M K F C T K N V C K  
G Y R G A C D G N I C Y C S R P S N L G P D W K V N E  
R I E R L P I T K I L V S G N S S I S T T I T N S K Y  
F E T K N S E T N E D S K S K K H S K E K C R G G N D  
R G C D G N V L L L S T K K

10 (SEQ ID NO:25; representing a translation of the nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:24, corresponding to fspI).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

15 E D I W K V N K K L T S G G K N Q D R K L D Q I I Q K  
G Q Q V K I Q N I C K L I R D K P H T N Q E K E K C M  
K F C T K N V C K G Y R G A C D G N I C Y C S R P S N  
L G P D W K V N E R I E R L P I T K I L V S G N S S I  
20 S T T I T N S K Y F E T K N S E T N E D S K S K K H S  
K E K C R G G N D R G C D G N V L L L S T K K

(SEQ ID NO:26; representing an apparent full-length translation product of fspI).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

-35-

W K V N K K L T S G G K N Q D R K L D Q I I Q K G Q Q  
V K I Q N I C K L I R D K P H T N Q E K E K C M K F C  
T K N V C K G Y R G A C D G N I C Y C S R P S N L G P  
D W K V N E R I E R L P I T K I L V S G N S S I S T T  
5 I T N S K Y F E T K N S E T N E D S K S K K H S K E K  
C R G G N D R G C D G N V L L L S T K K

(SEQ ID NO:35; representing a translation product of the nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:34, corresponding to fspI).

10 A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

D I E N I K K G E G Q P G A P G G K E N N L S V L

(SEQ ID NO:31; representing a partial N-terminal amino acid  
15 sequence of an Endoproteinase Asp-N fragment of fspN, named PfspN(100-101)).

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

20 A R A R S V G S M K N K L K S F S E K Y V W A A L T S  
N D N L R K M S G G R M I N D I L N D I D N I K K G N  
G Q P N A P G K T E N K L S V S D R S S R Y L S S I R  
F S L F R P R Y K I E N Q D L E P S S L Y P G Q G A L  
H V I E L H K D K N Q W N V K T L Y R N N D Q Q E L K  
25 P M K L A K C G D T C S Y E T F K S T L Q S Y N M D K  
T A H D K L C K S S

(SEQ ID NO:51; representing a translation product of the nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:50,

-36-

corresponding to a fspN protein). Comparison of amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO:51 with amino acid sequences reported in GenBank indicates that SEQ ID NO:51 is about 28% identical with human prostatic acid phosphatase.

5 A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

G T R K N E L K S F S E E Y L W R A L T S N E N L R K  
M S G G R M I N D I L N D I D S I K E E R D N R V L L  
10 E K Q E I K L S M L T V P Q A I L A A F V S A F A P K  
G T K I E N Q D L G P S S L Y P G Q G A L H V I E L H  
K D N N Q W S V K V L Y R N N D K M E L E P M K L P S  
C D D K C P C E L L N Q L Y N P M I

(SEQ ID NO:53; representing a translation product of the  
15 nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:52, corresponding to a fspN protein). Comparison of amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO:53 with amino acid sequences reported in GenBank indicates that SEQ ID NO:53 is about 30% identical with human prostatic acid phosphatase.

20 A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence:

M W R L L L V I S S A L I I Q N V N A E L K F V F A T  
A T R Y V S H T P S P C D P G G P K I T N K P G D F Q  
25 R V

(SEQ ID NO:54; representing a partial N-terminal amino acid sequence of a fspN protein).

-37-

A formulation of the present invention can also include at least one isolated protein having at least a portion of the amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO:56, representing an apparent full-length translation product of  
5 the nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:55, apparently corresponding to fspN3 protein. Comparison of amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO:56 with amino acid sequences reported in GenBank indicates that SEQ ID NO:56 is about 30% identical with human prostatic acid phosphatase.

10 It is to be appreciated that ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention include, but are not limited to, full-length proteins, hybrid proteins, fusion proteins, multivalent proteins, and proteins that are truncated homologues of, or are proteolytic products of, at  
15 least a portion of a protein contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3; and preferably at least a portion of saliva protein fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2  
20 and/or fspN3. As such, also included are proteins having at least a portion of one of the following amino acid sequences: SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ  
25 ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID

-38-

NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56. As used herein, the term hybrid protein refers to a single protein produced from two different proteins.

The foregoing SEQ ID NO's represent amino acid sequences deduced according to methods disclosed in the Examples. It should be noted that since amino acid sequencing technology is not entirely error-free, the foregoing SEQ ID NO's, at best, represent an apparent amino acid sequence of the ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention. In addition, the variation seen in the foregoing SEQ ID NO's can also be due, at least in part, to allelic variation since the proteins being sequenced were derived from populations of fleas.

According to the present invention, a formulation of the present invention can include flea saliva proteins that have undergone post-translational modification. Such modification can include, for example, glycosylation. Glycosylation can include addition of N-linked and/or O-linked oligosaccharides. It is to be appreciated that post-translational modification of a protein of the present invention can contribute to an epitope's ability to induce an allergic response against the protein in an immediate or delayed hypersensitivity response.

Another embodiment of the present invention is an isolated nucleic acid molecule capable of hybridizing, under stringent conditions, with an ectoparasite saliva protein gene encoding an ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention. In accordance with the present



-39-

invention, an isolated nucleic acid molecule is a nucleic acid molecule that has been removed from its natural milieu (i.e., that has been subject to human manipulation). As such, "isolated" does not reflect the extent to which the  
5 nucleic acid molecule has been purified. An isolated nucleic acid molecule can include DNA, RNA, or derivatives of either DNA or RNA.

An isolated nucleic acid molecule of the present invention can be obtained from its natural source either as  
10 an entire (i.e., complete) gene or a portion thereof capable of forming a stable hybrid with that gene. As used herein, the phrase "at least a portion of" an entity refers to an amount of the entity that is at least sufficient to have the functional aspects of that entity. For example, at  
15 least a portion of a nucleic acid sequence, as used herein, is an amount of a nucleic acid sequence capable of forming a stable hybrid with the corresponding gene under stringent hybridization conditions. An isolated nucleic acid molecule of the present invention can also be produced using  
20 recombinant DNA technology (e.g., polymerase chain reaction (PCR) amplification, cloning) or chemical synthesis. Isolated ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecules include natural nucleic acid molecules and homologues thereof, including, but not limited to, natural allelic  
25 variants and modified nucleic acid molecules in which nucleotides have been inserted, deleted, substituted, and/or inverted in such a manner that such modifications do not substantially interfere with the nucleic acid

-40-

molecule's ability to encode an ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention or to form stable hybrids under stringent conditions with natural nucleic acid molecule isolates.

5       An isolated nucleic acid molecule of the present invention can include a nucleic acid sequence that encodes at least one ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention, examples of such proteins being disclosed herein. Although the phrase "nucleic acid molecule"

10       primarily refers to the physical nucleic acid molecule and the phrase "nucleic acid sequence" primarily refers to the sequence of nucleotides on the nucleic acid molecule, the two phrases can be used interchangeably, especially with respect to a nucleic acid molecule, or a nucleic acid

15       sequence, being capable of encoding an ectoparasite saliva protein. As heretofore disclosed, ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention include, but are not limited to, proteins having full-length ectoparasite saliva protein coding regions, portions thereof, and other

20       ectoparasite saliva protein homologues.

      It is to be appreciated that an ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention can be encoded by a full-length nucleic acid sequence which encodes a polyprotein. The polyprotein can be post-translationally processed into

25       multiple proteins which are found in saliva. As used herein, an ectoparasite saliva protein gene includes all nucleic acid sequences related to a natural ectoparasite saliva protein gene such as regulatory regions that control

-41-

production of an ectoparasite saliva protein encoded by that gene (such as, but not limited to, transcription, translation or post-translation control regions) as well as the coding region itself. A nucleic acid molecule of the present invention can be an isolated natural ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecule or a homologue thereof. A nucleic acid molecule of the present invention can include one or more regulatory regions, full-length or partial coding regions, or combinations thereof. The minimal size of an ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecule of the present invention is the minimal size capable of forming a stable hybrid under stringent hybridization conditions with a corresponding natural gene.

An ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecule homologue can be produced using a number of methods known to those skilled in the art (see, for example, Sambrook et al., *ibid.*). For example, nucleic acid molecules can be modified using a variety of techniques including, but not limited to, classic mutagenesis techniques and recombinant DNA techniques, such as site-directed mutagenesis, chemical treatment of a nucleic acid molecule to induce mutations, restriction enzyme cleavage of a nucleic acid fragment, ligation of nucleic acid fragments, polymerase chain reaction (PCR) amplification and/or mutagenesis of selected regions of a nucleic acid sequence, synthesis of oligonucleotide mixtures and ligation of mixture groups to "build" a mixture of nucleic acid molecules and combinations thereof. Nucleic acid molecule homologues can

-42-

be selected from a mixture of modified nucleic acids by screening for the function of the protein encoded by the nucleic acid (e.g., the ability of a homologue to elicit an allergic response in animals having allergic dermatitis or the ability of a homologue to act as an anti-coagulant) and/or by hybridization with isolated ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acids under stringent conditions.

One embodiment of the present invention is an ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecule capable of encoding at least a portion of a flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3, wherein FS-1, when submitted to HPLC, resolves into peak A, peak B, peak C, peak D, peak E, peak F, peak G, peak H, peak I, peak J, peak K, peak L, peak M and/or peak N. A preferred nucleic acid molecule is capable of encoding at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3, or homologues thereof. As such, preferred nucleic acid molecules include, but are not limited, nucleic acid molecules that encode proteins having at least a portion of one or more of the following amino acid sequences: SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID

-43-

NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56, or homologues thereof.

A preferred nucleic acid molecule of the present invention is capable of hybridizing under stringent conditions to a nucleic acid that encodes at least a portion of a flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3. Also preferred is an ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecule that includes a nucleic acid sequence having at least about 65 percent, preferably at least about 75 percent, more preferably at least about 85 percent, and even more preferably at least about 95 percent homology with the corresponding region(s) of the nucleic acid sequence encoding at least a portion of a flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3. A particularly preferred nucleic acid sequence is a nucleic acid sequence having at least about 65 percent, preferably at least about 75 percent, more preferably at least about 85 percent, and even more preferably at least about 95 percent homology with a nucleic acid sequence encoding at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3. As such, also preferred are nucleic acid molecules having at least about

-44-

65 percent, preferably at least about 75 percent, more preferably at least about 85 percent, and even more preferably at least about 95 percent homology with a nucleic acid sequence encoding at least a portion of one or more of the following amino acid sequences: SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56.

Such nucleic acid molecules can be a full-length gene and/or a nucleic acid molecule encoding a full-length protein, a hybrid protein, a fusion protein, a multivalent protein or a truncation fragment. More preferred nucleic acid molecules of the present invention comprise isolated nucleic acid molecules having a nucleic acid sequence as represented by SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:24, SEQ ID NO:32, SEQ ID NO:34, SEQ ID NO:50, SEQ ID NO:52 or SEQ ID NO:55. SEQ ID NO:20, a nucleic acid sequence that includes about 60 nucleotides of the apparent gene encoding flea saliva protein fspH, includes about 25 percent of the coding region of fspH. SEQ ID NO:24, a nucleic acid sequence that includes about 573 nucleotides of the apparent gene encoding flea saliva protein fspI, encodes a protein of about 149 amino acids, represented by SEQ ID NO:25. The entire translation product of fspI is apparently about 158

-45-

amino acids and is denoted SEQ ID NO:26. SEQ ID NO:32, a  
242 bp nucleic acid sequence of the apparent gene encoding  
flea saliva protein fspH, encodes a protein of about 80  
amino acids, which is denoted SEQ ID NO:33. SEQ ID NO:34,  
5 a 591 bp nucleic acid sequence of the apparent gene  
encoding flea saliva protein fspI, encodes a protein of  
about 155 amino acids, which is denoted SEQ ID NO:35. SEQ  
ID NO:50, a 646 bp nucleic acid sequence of the apparent  
gene encoding a fspN flea saliva protein, encodes a protein  
10 of about 172 amino acids, which is denoted SEQ ID NO:51.  
SEQ ID NO:52, a 612 bp nucleic acid sequence of the  
apparent gene encoding a fspN flea saliva protein, encodes  
a protein of about 153 amino acids, which is denoted SEQ ID  
NO:53. SEQ ID NO:55, a 1197 bp nucleic acid sequence of the  
15 apparent gene encoding fspN3, encodes a protein of about  
398 amino acids, which is denoted SEQ ID NO:56.

Knowing a nucleic acid molecule of an ectoparasite  
saliva protein of the present invention allows one skilled  
in the art to make copies of that nucleic acid molecule as  
20 well as to obtain a nucleic acid molecule including  
additional portions of ectoparasite saliva protein-encoding  
genes (e.g., nucleic acid molecules that include the  
translation start site and/or transcription and/or  
translation control regions), and/or ectoparasite saliva  
25 protein nucleic acid molecule homologues. Knowing a portion  
of an amino acid sequence of an ectoparasite saliva protein  
of the present invention allows one skilled in the art to  
clone nucleic acid sequences encoding such an ectoparasite

-46-

saliva protein. In addition, a desired ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecule can be obtained in a variety of ways including screening appropriate expression libraries with antibodies which bind to ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention; traditional cloning techniques using oligonucleotide probes of the present invention to screen appropriate libraries or DNA; and PCR amplification of appropriate libraries, or RNA or DNA using oligonucleotide primers of the present invention (genomic and/or cDNA libraries can be used). To isolate flea saliva protein nucleic acid molecules, preferred cDNA libraries include cDNA libraries made from unfed whole flea, fed whole flea, fed flea midgut, unfed flea midgut, and flea salivary gland. Techniques to clone and amplify genes are disclosed, for example, in Sambrook et al., *ibid*. The Examples section includes examples of the isolation of cDNA sequences encoding flea saliva proteins of the present invention.

The present invention also includes nucleic acid molecules that are oligonucleotides capable of hybridizing, under stringent conditions, with complementary regions of other, preferably longer, nucleic acid molecules of the present invention that encode at least a portion of a flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3. A preferred oligonucleotide is capable of hybridizing, under stringent conditions, with a nucleic acid molecule that is capable of encoding at



-47-

least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3, or homologues thereof. As  
5 such, certain preferred oligonucleotides are capable of hybridizing to a nucleic acid molecule capable of encoding a protein having at least a portion of one or more of the following amino acid sequences: SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID  
10 NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56, or  
15 homologues thereof. Certain preferred oligonucleotides are capable of hybridizing to nucleic acid molecules including nucleic acid sequences represented by SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID:24, SEQ ID NO:32, SEQ ID NO:34, SEQ ID NO:50, SEQ ID NO:52, SEQ ID NO:55 or complements thereof.

20 Oligonucleotides of the present invention can be RNA, DNA, or derivatives of either. The minimal size of such oligonucleotides is the size required to form a stable hybrid between a given oligonucleotide and the complementary sequence on another nucleic acid molecule of  
25 the present invention. Minimal size characteristics are disclosed herein. The size of the oligonucleotide must also be sufficient for the use of the oligonucleotide in accordance with the present invention. Oligonucle tides of

-48-

the present invention can be used in a variety of applications including, but not limited to, as probes to identify additional nucleic acid molecules, as primers to amplify or extend nucleic acid molecules or in therapeutic applications to inhibit, for example, expression of saliva proteins by ectoparasites. Such therapeutic applications include the use of such oligonucleotides in, for example, antisense-, triplex formation-, ribozyme- and/or RNA drug-based technologies. The present invention, therefore, includes such oligonucleotides and methods to interfere with the production of ectoparasite saliva proteins by use of one or more of such technologies.

The present invention also includes a recombinant vector, which includes an ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecule of the present invention inserted into any vector capable of delivering the nucleic acid molecule into a host cell. Such a vector contains heterologous nucleic acid sequences, that is nucleic acid sequences that are not naturally found adjacent to ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecules of the present invention. The vector can be either RNA or DNA, either prokaryotic or eukaryotic, and typically is a virus or a plasmid. Recombinant vectors can be used in the cloning, sequencing, and/or otherwise manipulating of ectoparasite saliva protein nucleic acid molecules of the present invention. One type of recombinant vector, herein referred to as a recombinant molecule and described in more detail below, can be used in the expression of nucleic acid

-49-

molecules of the present invention. Preferred recombinant vectors are capable of replicating in the transformed cell.

A preferred nucleic acid molecule to include in a recombinant vector of the present invention is a nucleic acid molecule that encodes at least a portion of at least one flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3. A particularly preferred nucleic acid molecule to include in a recombinant vector is capable of encoding at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3, or homologues thereof. As such, also included are nucleic acid molecules that encode a protein having at least a portion of one or more of the following amino acid sequences: SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56, or homologues thereof, and nucleic acid molecules including at least a portion of a nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:24, SEQ ID NO:32, SEQ ID NO:34, SEQ ID NO:50, SEQ ID NO:52 and/or SEQ ID NO:55.

-50-

In one embodiment, an isolated ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention is produced by culturing a cell capable of expressing the protein under conditions effective to produce the protein, and recovering the protein. A preferred cell to culture is a recombinant cell that is capable of expressing the ectoparasite saliva protein, the recombinant cell being produced by transforming a host cell with one or more nucleic acid molecules of the present invention. Transformation of a nucleic acid molecule into a cell can be accomplished by any method by which a nucleic acid molecule can be inserted into the cell. Transformation techniques include, but are not limited to, transfection, electroporation, microinjection, lipofection, adsorption, and protoplast fusion. A recombinant cell may remain unicellular or may grow into a tissue, organ or a multicellular organism. Transformed nucleic acid molecules of the present invention can remain extrachromosomal or can integrate into one or more sites within a chromosome of the transformed (i.e., recombinant) cell in such a manner that their ability to be expressed is retained. Preferred nucleic acid molecules with which to transform a host cell include nucleic acid molecules that encode at least a portion of a flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 or FS-3. Particularly preferred nucleic acid molecules with which to transform a host cell are as

-51-

disclosed herein for including in recombinant vectors of the present invention.

Suitable host cells to transform include any cell that can be transformed and that can express the introduced ectoparasite saliva protein. Such cells are, therefore, capable of producing ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention after being transformed with at least one nucleic acid molecule of the present invention. Host cells can be either untransformed cells or cells that are already transformed with at least one nucleic acid molecule. Suitable host cells of the present invention can include bacterial, fungal (including yeast), insect, animal and plant cells. Preferred host cells include bacterial, yeast, insect and mammalian cells, with bacterial (e.g., *E. coli*) and insect (e.g., *Spodoptera*) cells being particularly preferred.

A recombinant cell is preferably produced by transforming a host cell with one or more recombinant molecules, each comprising one or more nucleic acid molecules of the present invention operatively linked to an expression vector containing one or more transcription control sequences. The phrase operatively linked refers to insertion of a nucleic acid molecule into an expression vector in a manner such that the molecule is able to be expressed when transformed into a host cell. As used herein, an expression vector is a DNA or RNA vector that is capable of transforming a host cell and of effecting expression of a specified nucleic acid molecule.

-52-

Preferably, the expression vector is also capable of replicating within the host cell. Expression vectors can be either prokaryotic or eukaryotic, and are typically viruses or plasmids. Expression vectors of the present invention include any vectors that function (i.e., direct gene expression) in recombinant cells of the present invention, including in bacterial, fungal, insect, animal, and/or plant cells. As such, nucleic acid molecules of the present invention can be operatively linked to expression vectors containing regulatory sequences such as promoters, operators, repressors, enhancers, termination sequences, origins of replication, and other regulatory sequences that are compatible with the recombinant cell and that control the expression of nucleic acid molecules of the present invention. As used herein, a transcription control sequence includes a sequence which is capable of controlling the initiation, elongation, and termination of transcription. Particularly important transcription control sequences are those which control transcription initiation, such as promoter, enhancer, operator and repressor sequences. Suitable transcription control sequences include any transcription control sequence that can function in at least one of the recombinant cells of the present invention. A variety of such transcription control sequences are known to those skilled in the art. Preferred transcription control sequences include those which function in bacterial, yeast, helminth, insect and mammalian cells, such as, but not limited to, *tac*, *lac*,

-53-

trp, trc, oxy-pro, omp/lpp, rrnB, bacteriophage lambda ( $\lambda$ ) (such as  $\lambda p_L$  and  $\lambda p_R$  and fusions that include such promoters), bacteriophage T7, T7lac, bacteriophage T3, bacteriophage SP6, bacteriophage SP01, metallothionein, 5 alpha mating factor, *Pichia* alcohol oxidase, alphavirus subgenomic promoters (such as Sindbis virus subgenomic promoters), baculovirus, *Heliothis zea* insect virus, vaccinia virus, herpesvirus, poxvirus, adenovirus, simian virus 40, retrovirus actin, retroviral long terminal 10 repeat, Rous sarcoma virus, heat shock, phosphate and nitrate transcription control sequences as well as other sequences capable of controlling gene expression in prokaryotic or eukaryotic cells. Additional suitable transcription control sequences include tissue-specific 15 promoters and enhancers as well as lymphokine-inducible promoters (e.g., promoters inducible by interferons or interleukins). Transcription control sequences of the present invention can also include naturally occurring transcription control sequences naturally associated with 20 a DNA sequence encoding an ectoparasite saliva protein.

Expression vectors of the present invention may also contain secretory signals (i.e., signal segment nucleic acid sequences) to enable an expressed ectoparasite saliva protein to be secreted from the cell that produces the 25 protein. Suitable signal segments include an ectoparasite saliva protein signal segment or any heterologous signal segment capable of directing the secretion of an ectoparasite saliva protein, including fusion proteins, of

-54-

the present invention. Preferred signal segments include, but are not limited to, tissue plasminogen activator (t-PA), interferon, interleukin, growth hormone, histocompatibility and viral envelope glycoprotein signal  
5 segments.

Expression vectors of the present invention may also contain fusion sequences which lead to the expression of inserted nucleic acid molecules of the present invention as fusion proteins. Inclusion of a fusion sequence as part of  
10 an ectoparasite nucleic acid molecule of the present invention can enhance the stability during production, storage and/or use of the protein encoded by the nucleic acid molecule. Furthermore, a fusion segment can function as a tool to simplify purification of an ectoparasite  
15 saliva protein, such as to enable purification of the resultant fusion protein using affinity chromatography. A suitable fusion segment can be a domain of any size that has the desired function (e.g., increased stability and/or purification tool). It is within the scope of the present  
20 invention to use one or more fusion segments. Fusion segments can be joined to amino and/or carboxyl termini of an ectoparasite saliva protein. Linkages between fusion segments and ectoparasite saliva proteins can be constructed to be susceptible to cleavage to enable  
25 straight-forward recovery of the ectoparasite saliva proteins. Fusion proteins are preferably produced by culturing a recombinant cell transformed with a fusion nucleic acid sequence that encodes a protein including the



-55-

fusion segment attached to either the carboxyl and/or amino terminal end of an ectoparasite saliva protein.

A recombinant molecule of the present invention is a molecule that can include at least one of any nucleic acid molecule heretofore described operatively linked to at least one of any transcription control sequence capable of effectively regulating expression of the nucleic acid molecule(s) in the cell to be transformed. A preferred recombinant molecule includes one or more nucleic acid molecules that encode at least a portion of a flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2, or FS-3. Particularly preferred nucleic acid molecules to include in a recombinant molecule are as disclosed herein for including in a recombinant vector of the present invention.

A recombinant cell of the present invention includes any cells transformed with at least one of any nucleic acid molecules of the present invention. A preferred recombinant cell is a cell transformed with at least one nucleic acid molecule that encodes at least a portion of a flea saliva product, or a homologue thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3. A preferred recombinant cell is transformed with at least one nucleic acid molecule that is capable of encoding at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1 fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK,

-56-

fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3, or homologues thereof. As such, also included are nucleic acid molecules that encode a protein having at least a portion of one or more of the following amino acid sequences: SEQ  
5 ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID  
10 NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and/or SEQ ID NO:56, or homologues thereof, and nucleic acid molecules including at least a portion of a nucleic acid sequence represented by SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:24, SEQ ID NO:32, SEQ ID NO:34, SEQ ID NO:50, SEQ ID  
15 NO:52 and/or SEQ ID NO:55. Particularly preferred recombinant cells include *E. coli* transformed with at least one of the aforementioned nucleic acid molecules.

It may be appreciated by one skilled in the art that use of recombinant DNA technologies can improve expression  
20 of transformed nucleic acid molecules by manipulating, for example, the number of copies of the nucleic acid molecules within a host cell, the efficiency with which those nucleic acid molecules are transcribed, the efficiency with which the resultant transcripts are translated, and the  
25 efficiency of post-translational modifications. Recombinant techniques useful for increasing the expression of nucleic acid molecules of the present invention include, but are not limited to, operatively linking nucleic acid molecules

-57-

to high-copy number plasmids, integration of the nucleic acid molecules into one or more host cell chromosomes, addition of vector stability sequences to plasmids, substitutions or modifications of transcription control  
5 signals (e.g., promoters, operators, enhancers), substitutions or modifications of translational control signals (e.g., ribosome binding sites, Shine-Dalgarno sequences), modification of nucleic acid molecules of the present invention to correspond to the codon usage of the  
10 host cell, deletion of sequences that destabilize transcripts, and use of control signals that temporally separate recombinant cell growth from recombinant protein production during fermentation. The activity of an expressed recombinant protein of the present invention may  
15 be improved by fragmenting, modifying, or derivatizing the resultant protein.

In accordance with the present invention, recombinant cells can be used to produce an ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention by culturing such cells under  
20 conditions effective to produce such a protein, and recovering the protein. Effective conditions to produce a protein include, but are not limited to, appropriate media, bioreactor, temperature, pH and oxygen conditions that permit protein production. An appropriate, or effective,  
25 medium refers to any medium in which a cell of the present invention, when cultured, is capable of producing an ectoparasite saliva protein. Such a medium is typically an aqueous medium comprising assimilable carbohydrate,

-58-

nitrogen and phosphate sources, as well as appropriate salts, minerals, metals and other nutrients, such as vitamins. The medium may comprise complex nutrients or may be a defined minimal medium.

5        Cells of the present invention can be cultured in conventional fermentation bioreactors, which include, but are not limited to, batch, fed-batch, cell recycle, and continuous fermentors. Culturing can also be conducted in shake flasks, test tubes, microtiter dishes, and petri  
10    plates. Culturing is carried out at a temperature, pH and oxygen content appropriate for the recombinant cell. Such culturing conditions are well within the expertise of one of ordinary skill in the art.

      Depending on the vector and host system used for  
15    production, resultant ectoparasite saliva proteins may either remain within the recombinant cell; be secreted into the fermentation medium; be secreted into a space between two cellular membranes, such as the periplasmic space in *E. coli*; or be retained on the outer surface of a cell or  
20    viral membrane. The phrase "recovering the protein" refers simply to collecting the whole fermentation medium containing the protein and need not imply additional steps of separation or purification. Ectoparasite saliva proteins of the present invention can be purified using a variety of  
25    standard protein purification techniques, such as, but not limited to, affinity chromatography, ion exchange chromatography, filtration, electrophoresis, hydrophobic interaction chromatography, gel filtration chromatography,

-59-

reverse phase chromatography, chromatofocusing and differential solubilization.

Ectoparasite saliva proteins are preferably retrieved in "substantially pure" form. As used herein, 5 "substantially pure" refers to a purity that allows for the effective use of the protein as a therapeutic composition or diagnostic. For example, an animal being administered dosages of ectoparasite saliva protein isolated from a recombinant cell of the present invention should exhibit no 10 substantial toxicity from contaminants mixed with the protein.

Ectoparasite saliva products substantially free of contaminating material can be isolated using a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention. A saliva 15 collection apparatus of the present invention is designed to stimulate (i.e., cause) ectoparasites retained in the container to feed, and thereby to release saliva, which is collected separate from contaminating material.

Ectoparasites attach and feed from warm-blooded host 20 animals. A host animal, as used herein, refers to an animal that ectoparasites can feed from or on. Without being bound by theory, it is believed that ectoparasites, such as fleas, possess heat receptors which enables the ectoparasite to sense a temperature differential between 25 the warm skin of the host and the ambient air. The temperature differential stimulates (i.e., causes) the ectoparasite to feed from the warm surface (i.e., from the warm animal skin). It is also believed that motion,

-60-

vibration and darkness can be sensed by ectoparasites, thereby encouraging them to feed. An ectoparasite feeds by penetrating the dermis of an animal with its mouthparts, the mouthparts remaining in that position while the  
5 ectoparasite secretes saliva to enhance feeding. During feeding, an ectoparasite can release contaminants such as blood proteins and fecal material.

A saliva collection apparatus of the present invention includes a chamber and housing such that a temperature  
10 differential between the chamber and housing of the apparatus is maintained which causes or promotes ectoparasites retained in the housing to attempt to feed from the chamber. When ectoparasites housed in such an apparatus attempt to feed in accordance with the present  
15 invention, the arthropods release saliva which is collected in such a manner that proteins, and other products, in the saliva are isolated substantially free of contaminating material. In order to collect saliva substantially free of contaminating material, an apparatus of the present  
20 invention also includes a collection means to capture saliva on a surface separate from the surface which captures the contaminating material.

A saliva collection apparatus of the present invention can be used to collect saliva from any ectoparasite such as  
25 those disclosed herein. Ectoparasites of the present invention can feed on any animal susceptible to ectoparasite infestation (i.e., a host animal), including but not limited to, a wide variety of vertebrates.

-61-

Preferred host animals include mammals and birds. More preferred host animals include cats, dogs, humans, horses, rabbits, sheep, cattle, swine, goats, raccoons, ferrets, rats and opossums as well as other pets, economic food animals and animals that are hosts for fleas that infest pets and economic food animals. Particularly preferred host animals are cats and dogs.

Particularly preferred ectoparasites of the present invention from which to collect saliva include any suitable species of flea. Preferred fleas include fleas capable of infesting cats and dogs. Newly hatched fleas (i.e., recently emerged from a pupal state) that have not had a first blood meal are preferred for the following reasons: Because newly emerged fleas have not had a first blood meal, such fleas attempt to feed. Since newly emerged fleas have not had a blood meal, they also do not release as much contaminating material as do fed fleas. Newly emerged fleas live longer without a blood meal than do fleas which have had at least one blood meal. It should be noted that fed fleas can also be used with an apparatus of the present invention.

It will be obvious to one of skill in the art that a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention is useful for collecting saliva from any ectoparasite. For the purpose of illustration, a flea saliva collection apparatus of the present invention is described in detail below. Such description is not intended, in any way, to limit the scope of the present invention. It is within the

-62-

skill of one in the art to collect saliva from other ectoparasites in a straightforward manner based on methods to collect saliva from fleas.

One embodiment of the present invention is a saliva  
5 collection apparatus that includes a chamber and a housing  
operatively connected to an interface in such a manner that  
a temperature differential is maintained between the  
chamber and the housing. The interface includes a  
collection means and a barrier means positioned such that,  
10 in order to attempt to feed, flea mouthparts penetrate the  
barrier means prior to the collection means. The  
temperature differential between the chamber and the  
housing is a difference in temperature suitable to attract  
fleas retained in the housing to attempt to feed through  
15 the interface and, thereby deposit saliva products on the  
collection means. Due to the relative positioning of the  
collection means and the barrier means, contaminating  
material is deposited on the barrier means.

A flea saliva collection apparatus of the present  
20 invention includes a housing. A housing can comprise any  
material capable of retaining fleas that provides  
structural support and that can be connected to a retaining  
means. The housing is preferably made of a material capable  
of withstanding cleaning and/or sterilization procedures  
25 commonly used by those skilled in the art. As such, the  
housing can be reused. Preferred housing materials of the  
present invention include, but are not limited to, plastic,  
metal, rubber, wood and glass materials and combinations of



-63-

such materials. More preferred housing materials include plastic and metal materials with plastic materials being even more preferred. Preferred plastic materials include plexiglass, teflon, nylon and polycarbonate. A particularly preferred plastic material is plexiglass, or other durable, break-resistant plastic, preferably clear so as to allow viewing of fleas inside the container.

In accordance with the present invention, the size of a housing of the present invention is such that the housing can support a desired number of fleas without overcrowding. Both surface area and the volume of the housing can be important. The size of the housing can vary according to the number of fleas to be retained in the housing. Preferably, the size of the housing is sufficient to maintain from about 1,000 fleas to about 6,000 fleas per housing for about 72 hours, more preferably from about 2,000 fleas to about 5,000 fleas per housing for about 72 hours, and even more preferably from about 3,000 fleas to about 4,000 fleas per housing for about 72 hours.

A suitable height for a housing of the present invention is a height that is sufficiently high to allow room for fleas to move about while feeding. The height of a housing for fleas is preferably from about 1.0 centimeters (cm) to about 3.0 cm, more preferably from about 1.5 cm to about 2.5 cm, and even more preferably from about 1.8 cm to about 2.2 cm.

The shape of a housing of the present invention can be any shape having at least one flat surface suitable for

-64-

feeding by fleas contained within the housing. A housing of the present invention is preferably shaped as a cylinder, a box having four or more sides, a half-dome, or a half cylinder. A particularly preferred shape is a short  
5 cylinder.

The diameter of a preferred housing of the present invention can vary widely. Different diameter containers can be used according to, for example, the number of fleas to be placed into the housing without overcrowding. The  
10 interior diameter of a rounded housing of the present invention is preferably from about 4.0 cm to about 5.5 cm, more preferably from about 4.5 cm to about 5.5 cm, and even more preferably about 5.0 cm.

According to the present invention, the size, shape,  
15 height, and diameter of the housing can vary for different ectoparasites depending upon the size and number of arthropods retained in the housing.

In accordance with the present invention, a housing is operatively connected to a retaining means and an exchange  
20 means. As used herein, "operatively connected" refers to combining portions of a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention in such a manner that fleas can be retained within the apparatus and can deposit saliva on the collection means. A retaining means of the present  
25 invention is penetrable by the mouthparts of fleas. A retaining means of the present invention can comprise any material or combination of materials that is suitable for retaining fleas and through which fleas can feed (i.e., the

-65-

retaining means is penetrable by flea mouthparts). As such, the retaining means may comprise a material having openings sufficiently large (i.e., large enough) for flea mouthparts to penetrate, but sufficiently small (i.e., small enough) so as to effectively prevent loss of any fleas retained therein. Preferred retaining means comprise a material having openings of from about 0.25 millimeters (mm) to about 0.50 mm, more preferably having openings of from about 0.30 mm to about 0.50 mm, and even more preferably having openings of from about 0.35 mm to about 0.45 mm. One of skill in the art will recognize that the size of the openings can vary according to the type of ectoparasite retained in the housing of an apparatus. For example, maintenance of particularly small ectoparasites such as, but not limited to, lice may require retaining means having smaller openings. Conversely, a retaining means for hard ticks, which are ectoparasites that cement their mouthparts into the host animal, require larger openings, preferably in the range of about 1 mm.

Preferred materials for use as retaining means include, but are not limited to, metallic mesh, nylon mesh, plastic film, cloth and combinations of such materials. More preferred retaining means include nylon mesh and metal mesh, and an even more preferred retaining means includes nylon mesh. The collection apparatus can be retrofitted with a variety of retaining means. Preferred retaining means are reusable.

-66-

An exchange means of the present invention can comprise any material or combination of materials capable of maintaining a permissive environment for fleas within the housing by allowing the exchange of gas, humidity and heat between the interior environment of the housing and the environment exterior to the housing. The housing can be retrofitted with different exchange means having different gas, humidity and heat permeabilities. As used herein, the term gas refers to any atmospheric gases required for flea survival, including, but not limited to, carbon dioxide, oxygen, and nitrogen. Gas can also refer to gaseous products produced by fleas while maintained in a housing of the present invention, such as gaseous products of metabolism including expirations or gases from feces.

Exchange means of the present invention are comprised of materials having openings that are sufficiently large to allow gas, heat and humidity to escape, but sufficiently small so as to effectively prevent loss of fleas. Preferred exchange means comprise a material having openings of from about 0.10 millimeters (mm) to about 0.45 mm, more preferably having openings of from about 0.10 mm to about 0.30 mm, and even more preferably having openings of from about 0.13 mm to about 0.15 mm.

Preferred materials to use as an exchange means include, but are not limited to, metallic mesh, nylon mesh, plastic, cloth and combinations of such materials. More preferred exchange means include nylon mesh, metal mesh, and combinations of such materials and an even more

-67-

preferred exchange means includes nylon mesh. Preferred exchange materials are reusable.

In accordance with the present invention, an apparatus includes a chamber operatively connected to a housing. A  
5 chamber of the present invention is capable of maintaining an internal temperature suitable to create a temperature differential between a housing and a chamber of an apparatus which promotes deposition of saliva by fleas retained in the housing on a collection means of an  
10 apparatus. A preferred chamber is also capable of maintaining an internal humidity level suitable for the survival of ectoparasites contained in the apparatus (e.g., suitable to prevent desiccation of the ectoparasites). A chamber of the present invention is also capable of being  
15 attached to an artificial feeding system as described in detail in the Examples. A chamber can comprise any material capable of maintaining suitable temperature and humidity levels within the chamber. A chamber is preferably made of a material capable of withstanding cleaning or  
20 sterilization procedures commonly used by those skilled in the art. As such, a chamber can be reused. Preferred chamber materials of the present invention include, but are not limited to, glass, plastic, metal, rubber, and wood materials and combinations of such materials. More  
25 preferred chamber materials include glass and plastic materials with glass materials being even more preferred.

In accordance with the present invention, the size of a chamber of the present invention is such that the chamber

-68-

can maintain a suitable temperature level to stimulate fleas to deposit saliva on the collection means of the apparatus. The size of the chamber can vary according to the amount of blotting material (as described in detail below) to be placed in the chamber, the diameter of the collection means to be attached to the chamber or whether the chamber is to be attached to an artificial feeding system as described in detail in the Examples. Preferably, the height of a chamber of the present invention is high enough to allow a suitable amount of blotting material to be placed in the chamber, such that the blotting material maintains a humidity level in the chamber suitable for flea survival. The height of a chamber is preferably from about 1.0 cm to about 7.0 cm, more preferably from about 2.0 cm to about 6.0 cm, and even more preferably from about 3.0 cm to about 5.0 cm.

In accordance with the present invention, the shape of a chamber can be any shape having at least one open end to which an interface of the present invention can be attached. A chamber of the present invention is preferably shaped as a cylinder open at both ends or a cylinder open at one end. A particularly preferred shape is a cylinder open at both ends.

The diameter of a preferred chamber of the present invention can vary widely. Different diameter chambers can be used according to, for example, the diameter of the interface to be attached to the chamber or the diameter of the housing to be attached to the chamber. The interior

-69-

diameter of a chamber of the present invention is preferably from about 2.0 cm to about 6.5 cm, more preferably from about 3.0 cm to about 5.5 cm, and even more preferably from about 4.0 cm to about 4.5 cm.

5        A chamber of the present invention can contain a blotting means suitable for maintaining a humidity level in the chamber suitable for flea survival. Methods for maintaining suitable humidity levels are described in detail below. A chamber of the present invention can  
10       contain food or water, but preferably is humid (i.e., damp but not wet) and does not contain food.

      A saliva collection apparatus of the present invention includes an interface. An interface of the present invention includes means capable of collecting saliva  
15       products substantially free of contaminating material. As such, an interface of the present invention is penetrable by flea mouthparts but capable of keeping contaminating material, such as blood and fecal material, separate from flea saliva products secreted by fleas as they attempt to  
20       feed. An interface of the present invention comprises a means for collecting saliva products and a means for creating a barrier between contaminating material and collected saliva products.

      A collection means of the present invention can be of  
25       any material capable of collecting (i.e., adsorbing) at least a portion of saliva proteins deposited (i.e., secreted) by retained fleas that are attempting to feed through the interface. In addition, a collection means of

-70-

the present invention is capable of collecting saliva components other than saliva proteins deposited by fleas attempting to feed through the interface. The collection means is such that saliva products not only can bind to the collection means but also can be eluted (i.e., extracted) therefrom upon exposure to a suitable eluent (i.e., extractant). As such, preferred collection means materials of the present invention include materials that are hydrophobic and have a low binding capacity since saliva components are easily eluted from such material. The material of a collection means of the present invention should also be capable of being penetrated by the mouthparts of fleas.

Preferred collection means materials of the present invention include, but are not limited to, nylon, nitrocellulose, CM-derivatized, diethylaminoethyl (DEAE)-derivatized, paper, polysulfone, cellulose ester, polytetrafluoroethylene (PTFE) and polyvinylidene fluoride (PVDF) membranes. A particularly preferred anion exchange membrane collection means material includes DE-81 chromatography paper, which can be obtained from Whatman, Inc., Clifton, NJ. Particularly preferred collection means materials include PVDF. A preferred PVDF collection means material includes Durapore™.

The shape of a collection means of the present invention can vary according to the shape of the chamber to which the collection means is to be attached. A preferred shape of a collection means includes, but is not limited



-71-

to, a round shape or a box-like shape having four or more sides, with a round shape being more preferred.

The size of a collection means of the present invention can also vary according to the size of the chamber to which the collection means is to be attached. The size of a collection means is preferably larger than the open end of a chamber, thereby preventing the collection means from passing into the chamber. The size of a collection means is preferably from about 2.2 cm to about 6.5 cm in diameter, more preferably from about 3.2 cm to about 5.7 cm, and even more preferably from about 4.2 cm to about 4.7 cm.

A saliva collection apparatus of the present invention provides for a novel barrier means which enables collection of ectoparasite saliva substantially free of contaminating material. A barrier means of the present invention can be any material capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from contacting the collection means (i.e., substantially prevents the passage of contaminating material such as flea fecal material and blood products through the collection means), but is also capable of being penetrated by the mouthparts of fleas and of allowing the passage of saliva through the barrier means. Preferably, the thickness of a barrier means material of the present invention is microns thick. Preferred barrier means materials of the present invention include, but are not limited to, very thin plastic, teflon, cloth, paper, paraffin and wax materials. More preferred barrier means

-72-

materials of the present invention include stretched plastic, with Saran Wrap™ and particularly Parafilm™, stretched very thin (i.e., as thin as can be stretched by machine and/or hand), being even more preferred.

5       The size of a barrier means of the present invention can vary according to the size of the chamber to which the barrier means is to be attached. The size of the barrier means preferably is sufficiently large that the barrier means can extend up the sides of a chamber of the present  
10 invention, thereby enabling the barrier means to be secured to the chamber. The size of the barrier means is sufficiently small such that the barrier means does not interfere with, for example, the ability of the saliva collection apparatus containing the chamber to be attached  
15 to an artificial feeding system.

According to the present invention, a collection means and a barrier means are operatively connected to a chamber of a saliva collection apparatus in such a manner that fleas retained in the housing of such apparatus are capable  
20 of penetrating both the barrier means and the collection means to deposit saliva on the collection means. A collection means of the present invention preferably is removably attached to a site on a chamber by a barrier means. A preferred site of attachment of a collection means  
25 and a barrier means is the portion of a chamber designed to interface with a housing. A more preferred site of attachment of a collection means and a barrier means is the open end of a chamber.

-73-

A saliva collection apparatus of the present invention can also include a blotting means. A blotting means of the present invention is capable of maintaining a humidity within the apparatus suitable for flea survival and, as such, is capable of retaining liquid for the period of time fleas are retained in the apparatus. As such, a blotting means can be any suitable absorbent material. Preferred blotting means include natural and synthetic sponges, foam, paper, cloth, and agarose. More preferred blotting means material include sponges and paper, with filter paper being even more preferred. In a particularly preferred embodiment, one or more pieces of VWR Blotting Pads #320 (available from VWR Scientific, Denver, CO) comprise a blotting means.

As stated above, a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention is capable of maintaining a temperature differential between a housing and a chamber of the apparatus. A suitable temperature differential within an apparatus of the present invention includes a temperature differential which stimulates fleas retained in the apparatus to penetrate the interface of the apparatus and deposit saliva on the collecting means. Preferred temperatures in a chamber of the present invention range from about 20°C to about 45°C, whereas preferred temperatures in a housing of the present invention range from about 5°C to about 35°C. In a preferred embodiment, the temperature in the chamber ranges from about 35°C to about 40°C and the temperature in the housing ranges from

-74-

about 10°C to about 30°C. A particularly preferred chamber temperature ranges from about 35°C to about 37°C; and a particularly preferred housing chamber temperature is from about 20°C to about 27°C.

5       The survival of ectoparasites can be affected by humidity. As such, the humidity level in a housing of an apparatus of the present invention is suitable for maintaining the survival of ectoparasites retained therein. Suitable relative humidity levels within an apparatus of  
10   the present invention can vary depending upon the ectoparasite contained within the apparatus. As used herein, relative humidity refers to the degree of atmospheric water vapor relative to the maximum degree of atmospheric water vapor that results in precipitation.  
15   Thus, relative humidity is expressed in percent humidity, wherein 100% humidity represents saturation of atmospheric water vapor. Preferred humidity levels in a chamber of the present invention range from about 50% to about 100%, whereas preferred humidity levels in a housing of the  
20   present invention range from about 40% to about 60%. In a preferred embodiment, the humidity levels in the chamber ranges from about 50% to about 94% and the humidity level in the housing is about 50%.

Another embodiment of the present invention is the use  
25   of contrasting colors to attract fleas. For example, at least one surface of a collection apparatus of the present invention can be of a color sufficiently dark to attract fleas to penetrate the interface of the apparatus. With ut

-75-

being bound by theory, it is believed that fleas are capable of sensing light from dark and preferably tend to feed towards a dark surface. Therefore, according to the present invention, a chamber can be darker than a housing, thereby attracting fleas to the interface between the chamber and the housing. Suitable dark colors include colors ranging from black to light brown, preferably black.

A preferred embodiment of a collection apparatus of the present invention is depicted in Figs. 4A and 4B. A saliva collection apparatus (2) is separable into a housing (4) and a chamber (6). A cross-section of a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention (2) is shown in Fig. 4A. Referring to Figs. 4A and 4B, the housing (4) has an open-ended cylinder having a first portion (8) and a second portion (10). The second portion (10) of the housing (4) has an outer diameter (12) and an inner diameter (14). An exchange means (16) is operatively attached to one end of the first portion (8) of the housing (4) and a retaining means (18) is attached at the opposite end of the first portion (8), between the first portion (8), and the outer diameter (12) and inner diameter (14) of the second portion (10). The exchange means (16) and retaining means (18) are attached in a manner that prevents fleas from escaping. Means of attaching an exchange means (16) and a retaining means (18) to the first portion (8) of the housing (4) include, but are not limited to, rubber cement, glue, tape, solder and araldite. A preferred means of attachment is rubber cement.

-76-

The chamber (6) of the saliva collection apparatus (2) has an open ended cylinder having a top end (20) and a bottom end (22). The top end (20) has a suitable diameter to enable the attachment of the chamber (6) to an artificial feeding system such as that described in detail in the Examples. The bottom end (22) has a suitable diameter such that the bottom end (22) can be reversibly attached to the housing (4) in such a manner as to provide a sliding fit. The bottom end (22) is covered by a collection means (24). The collection means (24) has a larger diameter than the inner circumference of the bottom end (22) of the chamber (6), thereby preventing the collection means (24) from passing into the inner space (26) of the chamber (6). Preferably, the diameter of the collection means (24) is not greater than the outer circumference of the bottom end (22) of the chamber (6). The collection means (24) can be connected to the bottom end (22) in order to provide a detachable connection, thereby facilitating removal of the collection means (24) from the saliva collecting apparatus (2) to recover saliva products from the collection means (24).

A collection means (24) attached to the bottom end (22) of a chamber (6) is covered by a barrier means (28). The barrier means (28) is operatively connected to a chamber (6) in such a manner that a seal is formed preventing contact of the collection means (24) by contaminating material deposited by fleas. The barrier means (28) can be connected to the chamber (6) in order to

-77-

provide a detachable connection. Preferably, the barrier means (28) comprises a stretchable plastic material, such as Parafilm™, which is stretched as thin as possible across a collection means (24) contacting the bottom end (22) of a chamber (6) and further stretched along the sidewall (30) of the chamber (6) towards the top end (20) of the chamber (6). The barrier means (28) can be further secured to the sidewall (30) of the chamber (6) using a rubber seal (32). The rubber seal (32) detachably connects the portion of the barrier means (28) which meets the sidewall (30) of the chamber (6), thereby further securing the collection means (24) to the chamber (6) and seal in the chamber (6) environment.

Blotting (absorbent) material can be placed in the inner space (26) at the bottom end (22) of a chamber (6) to form a blotting means (34). The blotting means (34) can comprise one or more individual blotting pads (e.g., pieces of blotting material). Preferably, the blotting means (34) is from about 2.0 mm thick to about 15.0 mm thick (when dry) when placed in a 47 cm high chamber (6), more preferably is from about 2.2 mm thick to about 12.5 mm thick (when dry) when placed in a 47 mm high chamber (6), and even more preferably is from about 2.45 mm thick to about 10.0 mm thick (when dry) when placed in a 47 mm high chamber (6). In a particularly preferred embodiment, the blotting means (34) comprises from about 2 to 6 pieces of VWR Blotting Pads #320, and preferably from about 3 to 5 pieces of VWR Blotting Pads #320. The diameter of the

-78-

blotting means (34) is selected to contact the inner sidewall (36) of the chamber (6). The blotting means (34) is preferably sufficiently pre-wetted to provide humidity to the chamber (6) but not so wet that liquid drips from the blotting means (34). The blotting means (34) is juxtaposed to the side of the collection means (24) facing the top end (20) of the chamber (6). The blotting means (34) can directly contact the collection means (24) in a detachable manner.

10 The chamber (6) is reversibly separable from the housing (4). The chamber (6) can be interconnected to the housing (4) in any reversibly secure manner such as sliding, snapping or screwing together. Preferably, the chamber (6) slides into the housing (4) and is secured  
15 using rubber bands.

The relative height dimensions of the chamber (6) can vary relative to the housing (4). Typically, the height dimension of the chamber (6) is greater than the housing (4). Preferably, the height of the chamber (6) ranges from  
20 about 1.0 cm to about 7.0 cm, more preferably from about 2.0 cm to about 6.0 cm, and even more preferably the from about 3.0 cm to about 5.0 cm. The height of the housing (4) preferably ranges from about 1.0 cm to about 3.0 cm, more preferably from about 1.5 cm to about 2.5 cm, and even  
25 more preferably from about 1.8 cm to about 2.2 cm.

One embodiment of the present invention is a method to collect saliva products from ectoparasites using an apparatus of the present invention. Such a method is



-79-

particularly advantageous because it enables isolation of ectoparasite saliva, including saliva proteins, substantially free of contaminating material. As such, the method can be used, for example, to characterize  
5 ectoparasite saliva proteins and to isolate ectoparasite saliva proteins for diagnostic and therapeutic use.

One embodiment of the present method includes the steps of: (a) collecting ectoparasite saliva products on a collection means within a saliva collection apparatus which  
10 contains ectoparasites in the housing of the apparatus; and (b) extracting (i.e., eluting) the collected ectoparasite saliva products from the collection means with a solution to form an extracted product-containing solution. Such an extracted solution can be used directly as a formulation of  
15 the present invention or can be submitted to further steps of fractionation and/or purification as described in detail herein, to form additional formulations of the present invention. Examples of such extracted solutions include FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3.

20 In accordance with the present invention, a saliva collection apparatus containing the ectoparasites has an interface between the chamber and the housing comprising a collection means capable of collecting at least a portion of saliva products deposited by ectoparasite retained in  
25 the apparatus and a barrier means capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from contacting the collection means. The ectoparasites contained in the apparatus are maintained under conditions such that there

-80-

is a temperature differential between the chamber and the housing; that is, the chamber of the apparatus has a temperature warmer than the temperature of the housing containing the ectoparasite, such that the warmer temperature in the chamber attracts the ectoparasites retained in the housing to attempt to penetrate the barrier means and collection means, thereby depositing saliva products on the collection means.

In one embodiment, the method of collecting saliva products includes pre-wetting a collection means of the present invention prior to positioning the collection means in an apparatus of the present invention. A pre-wetting solution suitable for the present invention is capable of facilitating the adsorption (i.e., collection) of saliva products in such a manner that the products can also be extracted during an extraction step (i.e., when exposed to an appropriate solvent). A suitable pre-wetting solution of the present invention includes any buffer that is non-toxic to ectoparasites and has a physiological pH. Examples of suitable buffers include, phosphate buffered saline, water, phosphate buffer, HEPES buffer (N-2-hydroxyethylpiperazine-N'-2-ethanesulfonic acid buffered saline), TES buffer (Tris-EDTA buffered saline), Tris buffer and TAE buffer (Tris-acetate-EDTA). A preferred prewetting solution includes sterile water containing 50 U/ml penicillin and 50 µg/ml streptomycin.

When an apparatus used to collect saliva products includes a blotting means, that blotting means should be

-81-

moistened either prior to or following placement of the blotting means into the chamber. Preferred moistening solutions include, but are not limited to, water, phosphate buffered saline, phosphate buffer, tris buffer, HEPES buffer, TEA buffer and TES buffer. More preferred moistening solutions include water and 50 U/ml penicillin and 50  $\mu$ g/ml streptomycin. According to the present invention, a blotting means is sufficiently moistened to produce humidity in a chamber but not to drip liquid from which ectoparasites retained in the apparatus can drink. In a preferred embodiment, a blotting means which is about 4.0 cm in diameter and about 2.5 mm thick is moistened with about 2.3 milliliters (ml) of moistening solution.

In one embodiment, a pre-determined number of ectoparasites are introduced into the housing of an apparatus of the present invention. The number of ectoparasites to be introduced into a housing can vary with the size of the housing and should be a number that will not hinder the ability of an ectoparasite to deposit saliva on a collection means of the present invention.

In a preferred embodiment of the present invention, fleas are added to an apparatus of the present invention. Suitable and preferred numbers of fleas to introduce into a housing are heretofore disclosed. In particular, fleas newly emerged from the pupal stage are used. Such fleas can be raised as described in Wade et al., pp 186-190, 1988, *J. Med Entomol.*, vol 25. Preferably, such fleas have not had a blood meal. Fleas can be loaded into an apparatus by

-82-

placing the fleas in an aquarium and aspirating them into the housing under vacuum. Additional optional components suitable for the maintenance of fleas can be added to the container, such as animal hair, and dry tissue.

5        In a preferred embodiment, at least one apparatus of the present invention having fleas contained in the housing of the apparatus is attached to an artificial feeding system such as disclosed herein. The apparatus can remain attached to the feeding system as long as fleas continue to  
10    release saliva while penetrating a collection means. Preferably, fleas are maintained in the apparatus attached to the feeding system from about 12 hours to about 120 hours, more preferably from about 24 hours to about 96 hours, and even more preferably for about 72 hours since  
15    fleas essentially stop secreting saliva by about that time. In accordance with the method of the present invention, preferably at least about 80 micrograms ( $\mu\text{g}$ ), more preferably at least about 90  $\mu\text{g}$  and even more preferably at least about 200  $\mu\text{g}$ , of flea saliva protein can be collected  
20    from about  $10^6$  flea-hour when measured using a Bio-Rad Bradford assay (available from Bio-Rad, Hercules, CA).

According to the present invention, ectoparasite saliva products can be extracted using a solvent capable of extracting saliva products from a collection means of the  
25    present invention, preferably in a form such that the functional activities of the eluted products are maintained. If functional activity of flea saliva proteins, for example is not maintained, it is within the scope of

-83-

the invention to re-fold proteins to regain functionality using techniques known to those of skill in the art. Suitable extraction solvents include, but are not limited to, phosphate buffered saline, phosphate buffered saline containing sodium chloride, TFA in acetonitrile, chaotropic agents, detergents, organics, salts or combinations thereof. Preferred extraction solvents include phosphate buffered saline, phosphate buffered saline containing sodium chloride, acetonitrile and TFA in acetonitrile. More preferred extraction solvents include 1 M NaCl in phosphate buffered saline, 0.1% TFA in 50% acetonitrile, 1% TFA in 50% acetonitrile, 12.8% acetonitrile and 50% acetonitrile. Suitable extraction times for eluting proteins and other products from a collection means are described in detail in the Examples.

Further purifications of saliva proteins extracted from a collection means of the present invention can be performed by fractionating the extracted product-containing solution to obtain separated peak fractions and recovering at least one of the peak fractions substantially free of the remaining fractions to obtain a formulation of ectoparasite saliva proteins. In a preferred embodiment, proteins contained in extracted saliva products of the present invention are further resolved by submitting the extract to HPLC purification to obtain peak fractions. In a particularly preferred embodiment, extracted saliva proteins of the present invention are further resolved by HPLC to obtain the peak fractions shown in Fig. 2. Details

-84-

regarding the extraction and resolution of such proteins are presented in the Examples.

According to the present invention, a formulation comprising at least one ectoparasite saliva product of the present invention or a mimetope thereof, can be used to  
5 identify animals that are susceptible to or have allergic dermatitis.

In accordance with the present invention, a "mimetope" refers to any compound that is able to mimic the ability of  
10 an isolated ectoparasite saliva product of the present invention to carry out its function (e.g., anti-coagulation, anti-complement, vasodialators, proteases, acid phosphatases or detecting and/or treating the hypersensitivity of an animal susceptible to or having  
15 allergic dermatitis). A mimetope can be a peptide that has been modified to decrease its susceptibility to degradation but that still retains the desired activity. Other examples of mimetopes include, but are not limited to, carbohydrate-based compounds, lipid-based compounds, nucleic acid-based  
20 compounds, natural organic compounds, synthetically derived organic compounds, anti-idiotypic antibodies and/or catalytic antibodies, or fragments thereof. Mimetopes of the present invention can also include non-proteinaceous portions of ectoparasite saliva products having allergenic  
25 and/or antigenic activity (e.g., carbohydrate moieties associated with ectoparasite saliva proteins). A mimetope can be obtained by, for example, screening libraries of synthetic compounds for compounds capable of altering the

-85-

ability of ectoparasites to feed, or of detecting and/or treating allergic dermatitis resulting from the bites of ectoparasites. A mimetope can also be obtained by, for example, rational drug design. In a rational drug design  
5 procedure, the three-dimensional structure of a compound of the present invention can be analyzed by, for example, nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) or x-ray crystallography. The three-dimensional structure can then be used to predict structures of potential mimetopes by, for example, computer  
10 modelling. The predicted mimetope structures can then be produced by, for example, chemical synthesis, recombinant DNA technology, or by isolating a mimetope from a natural source (e.g., plants, animals, bacteria and fungi).

One embodiment of the present invention is an *in vivo*  
15 test that is capable of detecting whether an animal is hypersensitive to ectoparasite saliva products. An *in vivo* test of the present invention can initially be used to determine if an animal is hypersensitive to ectoparasite saliva products and then used to determine if an animal is  
20 hypersensitive to a particular ectoparasite saliva component, in particular to an ectoparasite saliva protein. An *in vivo* hypersensitivity test of the present invention is particularly useful for identifying animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis. An *in vivo*  
25 hypersensitivity test of the present invention is even more useful for identifying animals susceptible to or having FAD. A suitable *in vivo* hypersensitivity test of the present invention can be, but is not limited to, a skin

-86-

test comprising administering (e.g., intradermally injecting or superficial scratching) an effective amount of a formulation containing at least one ectoparasite saliva product, or a mimetope thereof. Methods to conduct skin tests of the present invention are known to those of skill in the art and are briefly disclosed herein.

Suitable formulations to use in an in vivo skin test include ectoparasite saliva components (i.e., saliva products collected on, and remaining absorbed to, a collection means of the present invention, ectoparasite saliva extracts, and one or more isolated ectoparasite saliva proteins). A preferred formulation includes extracts and one or more isolated proteins.

A suitable amount of ectoparasite saliva product for use in a skin test of the present invention can vary widely depending on the allergenicity of the product used in the test and on the site at which the product is delivered. Suitable amounts of ectoparasite saliva products for use in a skin test of the present invention include an amount capable of forming reaction, such as a detectable wheal or induration (hardness) resulting from an allergic reaction to the product. Preferred amounts of ectoparasite saliva extracts or proteins for use in a skin test of the present invention range from about 1 nanogram (ng) to about 500 micrograms ( $\mu$ g), more preferably from about 5 ng to about 300  $\mu$ g, and even more preferably from about 10 ng to about 50  $\mu$ g of ectoparasite saliva extracts or proteins. It is to be appreciated by those of skill in the art that such



-87-

amounts will vary depending upon the allergenicity of the extracts and/or protein(s) being administered.

According to the present invention, ectoparasite saliva products of the present invention can be combined  
5 with an immunopotentiator (e.g., carriers or adjuvants of the present invention as defined in detail below). A novel aspect, however, of the present invention is that an ectoparasite saliva product of the present invention can induce a hypersensitive response in the absence of an  
10 immunopotentiator.

A skin test of the present invention further comprises administering a control solution to an animal. A control solution can include a negative control solution and/or a positive control solution. A positive control solution of  
15 the present invention contains an effective amount of at least one compound known to induce a hypersensitive response when administered to an animal. A preferred compound for use as positive control solution includes, but is not limited to, histamine. A negative control solution  
20 of the present invention can comprise a solution that is known not to induce a hypersensitive response when administered to an animal. As such, a negative control solution can comprise a solution having compounds essentially incapable of inducing a hypersensitive response  
25 or simply a buffer used to prepare the formulation, such as saline. An example of a preferred negative control solution is phenylated phosphate buffered saline (available from Greer Laboratories, Inc., Lenoir, NC).

-88-

Hypersensitivity of an animal to one or more formulations of the present invention can be evaluated by measuring reactions (e.g., wheal size, induration or hardness; using techniques known to those skilled in the art) resulting from administration of one or more experimental sample(s) and control sample(s) into an animal and comparing the reactions to the experimental sample(s) with reactions resulting from administration of one or more control solution. Preferred devices for intradermal injections include individual syringes. Preferred devices for scratching include devices that permit the administration of a number of samples at one time. The hypersensitivity of an animal can be evaluated by determining if the reaction resulting from administration of a formulation of the present invention is larger than the reaction resulting from administration of a negative control, and/or by determining if the reaction resulting from administration of the formulation is at least about the same size as the reaction resulting from administration of a positive control solution. As such, if an experimental sample produces a reaction greater than or equal to the size of a wheal produced by administration of a positive control sample to an animal, then that animal is hypersensitive to the experimental sample. Conversely, if an experimental sample produces a reaction similar to the reaction produced by administration of a negative control sample to an animal, then that animal is not hypersensitive to the experimental sample.

-89-

Preferred wheal sizes for evaluation of the hypersensitivity of an animal range from about 16 mm to about 8 mm, more preferably from about 15 mm to about 9 mm, and even more preferably from about 14 mm to about 10 mm in diameter.

Preferably, the ability or inability of an animal to exhibit an immediate hypersensitive response to a formulation of the present invention is determined by measuring wheal sizes from about 2 minutes to about 30 minutes after administration of a sample, more preferably from about 10 minutes to about 25 minutes after administration of a sample, and even more preferably about 15 minutes after administration of a sample.

Preferably, the ability or inability of an animal to exhibit a delayed hypersensitive response to a formulation of the present invention is determined by measuring induration and/or erythema from about 18 hours to about 30 hours after administration of a sample, more preferably from about 20 hours to about 28 hours after administration of a sample, and even more preferably at about 24 hours after administration of a sample. A delayed hypersensitivity response can also be measured using other techniques such as by determining, using techniques known to those of skill in the art, the extent of cell infiltrate at the site of administration during the time periods defined directly above.

In a preferred embodiment, a skin test of the present invention comprises intradermally injecting into an animal

-90-

at a given site an effective amount of a formulation that includes flea saliva extracts (i.e., flea saliva products extracted from a collection means of the present invention) or at least one flea saliva protein of the present invention, and intradermally injecting an effective amount of a control solution into the same animal at a different site. It is within the scope of one of skill in the art to use devices capable of delivering multiple samples simultaneously at a number of sites, preferably enabling concurrent evaluation of numerous formulations. One preferred formulation comprises flea saliva products collected in accordance with the present invention. Also preferred are formulations comprising one or more recombinantly produced flea saliva proteins.

Suitable flea saliva products for use with a skin test of the present invention include FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3 as well as at least a portion of at least one flea saliva product that can be isolated from FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3. A preferred flea saliva product for use with a skin test includes FS-1, FS-2, FS-3 and/or at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3, or homologues thereof. A more preferred flea saliva product for use with a skin test includes FS-1, FS-2, FS-3 and/or at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

-91-

A yet more preferred flea saliva product for use with a skin test includes FS-1, FS-2, FS-3 and/or at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3. Such  
5 formulations are shown in the Examples section as being able to induce FAD in dogs. A preferred positive control sample can be a sample comprising histamine. A preferred negative control sample can be a sample comprising diluent.

Animals suitable and preferred to test for  
10 hypersensitivity to ectoparasite saliva proteins using a skin test of the present invention are disclosed herein. Particularly preferred animals to test with a skin test of the present invention include dogs, cats and horses, with dogs and cats being even more preferred.

15 Another embodiment of the present invention is an in vitro immunoabsorbent test that is capable of detecting the presence of an antibody capable of binding to one or more ectoparasite saliva products of the present invention by contacting a putative antibody-containing solution with a  
20 solution containing ectoparasite saliva products in such a manner that immunocomplexes can form and be detected. Thus, an in vitro immunoabsorbent test of the present invention is particularly useful for identifying animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis by demonstrating that an  
25 animal has been previously exposed to an ectoparasite saliva antigen and, therefore may be hypersensitive to further exposure to an ectoparasite saliva antigen.

-92-

According to the present invention, an *in vitro* hypersensitivity test of the present invention can be, but is not limited to, an immunoabsorbent test comprising: (a) contacting a formulation of the present invention with a body fluid from an animal under conditions sufficient for formation of an immunocomplex between the formulation and antibodies, if present, in the body fluid; and (b) determining the amount of immunocomplex formed, wherein formation of the immunocomplex indicates that the animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis. The immunoabsorbent test is particularly useful for the detection of IgE antibodies in the body fluid, thereby indicating immediate hypersensitivity in the animal. Determining the amount of immunocomplex formed can include the step of separating depending on the mode of detection. Immunoabsorbent assays can be a variety of protocols and can be set-up by those of skill in the art.

A preferred immunoabsorbent test of the present invention comprises a first step of coating one or more portions of a solid substrate with a suitable amount of one or more ectoparasite saliva products of the present invention or a mimetope thereof, and of coating one or more other portions of the (or another) solid substrate with a suitable amount of positive and/or negative control solutions of the present invention. A preferred solid substrate of the present invention can include, but is not limited to, an ELISA plate, a dipstick, a radioimmunoassay plate, agarose beads, plastic beads, immunoblot membranes

-93-

and paper; a more preferred solid substrate includes an ELISA plate, a dipstick or a radioimmunoassay plate, with an ELISA plate and a dipstick being even more preferred. As used herein, a dipstick refers to any solid material  
5 having a surface to which antibodies can be bound, such solid material having a stick-like shape capable of being inserted into a test tube. Suitable and preferred flea saliva products for use with an *in vitro* hypersensitivity test of the present invention are as disclosed for a skin  
10 test of the present invention.

A second step of a preferred *in vitro* hypersensitivity test of the present invention comprises contacting the coated substrate with a body fluid, such as serum, plasma or whole blood, from an animal susceptible to allergic  
15 dermatitis in such a manner as to allow antibodies contained in the body fluid that are capable of binding to ectoparasite saliva products to bind to such products bound to the substrate to form immunocomplexes. Excess body fluid and antibodies are then washed from the substrate. In a  
20 preferred embodiment in which IgE antibodies in the body fluid are to be measured, the body fluid can be pretreated to remove at least some of the other isotypes of immunoglobulin and/or other proteins, such as albumin, present in the fluid. Such removal can include, but is not  
25 limited to, contacting the body fluid with a material, such as Protein G, to remove IgG antibodies and/or affinity purifying the IgE antibodies from other components of the

-94-

body fluid by exposing the fluid to, for example, Concanavalin A (Con-A).

A third step of a preferred *in vitro* hypersensitivity test of the present invention comprises contacting the immunocomplexes bound to the substrate with a compound capable of binding to the immunocomplexes, such as a secondary antibody or other compound that is capable of binding to the heavy chain of allergy-related antibodies produced by animals allergic to ectoparasites, in such a manner that the compound(s) can bind to the immunocomplexes. Preferred binding compounds include, but are not limited to, secondary antibodies capable of binding to the heavy chain of IgE antibodies. Preferred animals to test are disclosed herein. Compounds capable of binding to immunocomplexes are usually tagged with a label which enables the amount of compound bound to the antibody from the body fluid to be measured. Such labels include, but are not limited to, a radioactive label, an enzyme capable of producing a color reaction upon contact with a substrate, a fluorescent label, a chemiluminescent label, a chromophoric label or a compound capable of being bound by another compound. Preferred labels include, but are not limited to, fluorescein, radioisotopes, alkaline phosphatases, biotin, avidin, or peroxidases.

A fourth step of a preferred *in vitro* hypersensitivity test of the present invention comprises measuring the amount of detectable label bound to the solid substrate using techniques known to those of skill in the art. It is



-95-

within the scope of the present invention that the amount of antibody from the body fluid bound to the substrate can be determined using one or more layers of secondary antibodies or other binding compounds. For example, an  
5 untagged secondary antibody can be bound to a serum antibody and the untagged secondary antibody can then be bound by a tagged tertiary antibody.

A hypersensitive animal is identified by comparing the level of immunocomplex formation using samples of body  
10 fluid with the level of immunocomplex formation using control samples. An immunocomplex refers to a complex comprising an antibody and its ligand (i.e., antigen). As such, immunocomplexes form using positive control samples and do not form using negative control samples. As such,  
15 if a body fluid sample results in immunocomplex formation greater than or equal to immunocomplex formation using a positive control sample, then the animal from which the fluid was taken is hypersensitive to the ectoparasite saliva product bound to the substrate. Conversely, if a  
20 body fluid sample results in immunocomplex formation similar to immunocomplex formation using a negative control sample, then the animal from which the fluid was taken is not hypersensitive to the ectoparasite saliva product bound to the substrate.

25 One embodiment of the present invention is a kit useful for identification of an animal susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis. As used herein, a suspect animal is an animal to be tested. A kit of the present

-96-

invention comprises a formulation of the present invention and a means for determining if an animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis, in which the formulation is used to identify animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis. A means for determining if an animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis can include an *in vivo* or *in vitro* hypersensitivity test of the present invention as described in detail above. A kit of the present invention further comprises at least one control solution such as those disclosed herein.

A preferred kit of the present invention comprises the elements useful for performing an immunoassay. A kit of the present invention can comprise one or more experimental samples (i.e., formulations of the present invention) and one or more control samples bound to at least one pre-packed dipstick, and the necessary means for detecting immunocomplex formation (e.g., labelled secondary antibodies or other binding compounds and any necessary solutions needed to resolve such labels, as described in detail above) between antibodies contained in the bodily fluid of the animal being tested and the proteins bound to the dipstick. It is within the scope of the invention that the kit can comprise simply a formulation of the present invention and that the detecting means can be provided in another way.

An alternative preferred kit of the present invention comprises elements useful for performing a skin test. A kit of the present invention can comprise at least one pre-

-97-

packed syringe and needle apparatus containing one or more experimental samples and/or one or more control samples.

It is within the scope of the present invention that two or more different *in vivo* and/or *in vitro* tests can be used in combination for diagnostic purposes. For example, the immediate hypersensitivity of an animal to an ectoparasite saliva allergen can be tested using an *in vitro* immunoabsorbent test capable of detecting IgE antibodies specific for an ectoparasite saliva allergen in the animal's bodily fluid. While most animals that display delayed hypersensitivity to an ectoparasite saliva allergen also display immediate hypersensitivity to the allergen, a small number of animals that display delayed hypersensitivity to an allergen do not display immediate hypersensitivity to the allergen. In such cases, following negative results from the IgE-specific *in vitro* test, the delayed hypersensitivity of the animal to an ectoparasite saliva allergen can be tested using an *in vivo* test of the present invention.

Another aspect of the present invention includes treating animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis, with a formulation of the present invention. According to the present invention, the term treatment can refer to the regulation of a hypersensitive response by an animal to bites from ectoparasites. Regulation can include, for example, immunomodulation of cells involved in the animal's hypersensitive response or alteration of the ability of an ectoparasite to introduce allergens into an

-98-

animal, for example by inhibiting the anti-coagulation activity of a saliva enzyme, thereby impairing the ability of the arthropod to penetrate the dermis of an animal and feed. Immunomodulation can include modulating the activity of molecules typically involved in an immune response (e.g., antibodies, antigens, major histocompatibility molecules (MHC) and molecules co-reactive with MHC molecules). In particular, immunomodulation refers to modulation of antigen:antibody interactions resulting in inflammatory responses, immunosuppression, and immunotolerization of cells involved in a hypersensitive response. Immunosuppression refers to inhibiting an immune response by, for example, killing particular cells involved in the immune response. Immunotolerization refers to inhibiting an immune response by anergizing (i.e., diminishing reactivity of a T cell to an antigen) particular cells involved in the immune response. Suitable and preferred ectoparasites against which to treat an animal are disclosed herein. A particularly preferred formulation of the present invention is used to treat FAD.

One embodiment of the present invention is a therapeutic composition that, when administered to an animal in an effective manner, is useful for immunomodulating the immune response of the animal (i.e., immunomodulating the animal) so as to block (i.e., to inhibit, reduce or substantially prevent) a hypersensitive response by the animal upon subsequent exposure to allergenic components transmitted through bites from

-99-

ectoparasites. Such a therapeutic composition is useful for immunomodulating animals known to be hypersensitive to ectoparasite saliva products and animals susceptible to hypersensitive responses against ectoparasite saliva products.

One embodiment of the present invention is a therapeutic composition that includes de-sensitizing compounds capable of inhibiting an immune response to an ectoparasite saliva product of the present invention. Such de-sensitizing compounds include blocking compounds, toleragens and/or suppressor compounds. Blocking compounds comprise compounds capable of modulating antigen:antibody interactions that can result in inflammatory responses, toleragens are compounds capable of immunotolerizing an animal, and suppressor compounds are capable of immunosuppressing an animal. A de-sensitizing compound of the present invention can be soluble or membrane-bound. Membrane-bound de-sensitizing compounds can be associated with biomembranes, including cells, liposomes, planar membranes or micelles. A soluble de-sensitizing compound of the present invention is useful for: (1) inhibiting a Type I hypersensitivity reaction by blocking IgE:antigen mediated de-granulation of mast cells; (2) inhibiting a Type III hypersensitivity reaction by blocking IgG:antigen complex formation leading to complement destruction of cells; and (3) inhibiting a Type IV hypersensitivity reaction by blocking T helper cell stimulation of cytokine secretion by macrophages. A membrane-bound de-sensitizing

-100-

compound of the present invention is useful for: (1) inhibiting a Type II hypersensitivity reaction by blocking IgG:antigen complex formation on the surface of cells leading to complement destruction of cells; (2) inhibiting  
5 a Type II hypersensitivity reaction by blocking IgG regulated signal transduction in immune cells; and (3) inhibiting a Type IV hypersensitivity reaction by blocking T cytotoxic cell killing of antigen-bearing cells.

A de-sensitizing compound of the present invention can  
10 also be covalently linked to a ligand molecule capable of targeting the de-sensitizing compound to a specific cell involved in a hypersensitive response to ectoparasite saliva products. Appropriate ligands with which to link a de-sensitizing compound include, for example, at least a  
15 portion of an immunoglobulin molecule, cytokines, lectins, heterologous allergens, CD8 molecules or major histocompatibility molecules (e.g., MHC class I or MHC class II molecules). Preferred portions of immunoglobulin molecules to link to a de-sensitizing compound include  
20 variable regions capable of binding to immune cell specific surface molecules and constant regions capable of binding to Fc receptors on immune cells, in particular IgE constant regions. Preferred CD8 molecules include at least the extracellular functional domains of the  $\alpha$  chain of CD8. An  
25 immune cell refers to a cell involved in an immune response, in particular, cells having MHC class I or MHC class II molecules. Preferred immune cells include antigen presenting cells, T cells and B cells.

-101-

In one embodiment, a therapeutic composition of the present invention includes ectoparasite saliva products of the present invention, or mimetopes thereof. Preferred therapeutic compositions include formulations comprising  
5 ectoparasite saliva extracts or at least one ectoparasite saliva product (preferably protein) of the present invention or mimetopes thereof.

Suitable therapeutic compositions of the present invention for treating flea allergy dermatitis include flea  
10 saliva extracts and other formulations including at least one flea saliva product, preferably a protein, or a mimetope thereof. Preferred therapeutic compositions include FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3 as well as at least a portion of at least one flea saliva product that can be  
15 isolated from FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3. As such, preferred formulations for use as therapeutic compositions include FS-1, FS-2, FS-3, and/or at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2,  
20 fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3, or homologues thereof. A more preferred flea saliva extract for use as a therapeutic compositions includes FS-1, FS-2, FS-3, and/or at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI,  
25 fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3. A yet more preferred flea saliva extract for use as a therapeutic compositions includes FS-1, FS-2, and/or at least a portion of one or more of the proteins

-102-

fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

In another embodiment, a therapeutic composition can include ectoparasite products of the present invention associated with a suitable excipient. A therapeutic composition of the present invention can be formulated in an excipient that the animal to be treated can tolerate. Preferred excipients are capable of maintaining a product of the present invention in a form that is capable of being bound by cells involved in an allergic response in an animal such that the cells are stimulated to initiate or enhance an immune response. Examples of such excipients include water, saline, Ringer's solution, dextrose solution, Hank's solution, and other aqueous physiologically balanced salt solutions. Nonaqueous vehicles, such as fixed oils, sesame oil, ethyl oleate, or triglycerides may also be used. Other useful formulations include suspensions containing viscosity enhancing agents, such as sodium carboxymethylcellulose, sorbitol, or dextran. Excipients can also contain minor amounts of additives, such as substances that enhance isotonicity and chemical stability. Examples of buffers include phosphate buffer, bicarbonate buffer and Tris buffer, while examples of preservatives include thimerosal, m- or o-cresol, formalin and benzyl alcohol. Standard formulations can either be liquid injectables or solids which can be taken up in a suitable liquid as a suspension or solution for injection. Thus, in a non-liquid formulation, the excipient



-103-

can comprise dextrose, human serum albumin, preservatives, etc., to which sterile water or saline can be added prior to administration.

In another embodiment, a therapeutic composition of the present invention can also comprise a carrier or adjuvant, although it is to be appreciated that an advantage of saliva products of the present invention is that adjuvants and/or carriers are not required for administration. Adjuvants are typically substances that generally enhance the immune response of an animal to a specific antigen. Suitable adjuvants include, but are not limited to, Freund's adjuvant; other bacterial cell wall components; aluminum-based salts; calcium-based salts; silica; polynucleotides; toxoids; serum proteins; viral coat proteins; other bacterial-derived preparations; gamma interferon; block copolymer adjuvants, such as Hunter's Titermax adjuvant (Vaxcel<sup>™</sup>, Inc. Norcross, GA); Ribi adjuvants (available from Ribi ImmunoChem Research, Inc., Hamilton, MT); and saponins and their derivatives, such as Quil A (available from Superfos Biosector A/S, Denmark).

Carriers are typically compounds that increase the half-life of a therapeutic composition in the treated animal. Suitable carriers include, but are not limited to, polymeric controlled release formulations, biodegradable implants, liposomes, bacteria, viruses, oils, esters, and glycols.

One embodiment of the present invention is a controlled release formulation that is capable of slowly

-104-

releasing a therapeutic composition of the present invention into the bloodstream of an animal. Suitable controlled release formulations include, but are not limited to, biocompatible (including biodegradable) polymers, other polymeric matrices, capsules, microcapsules, microparticles, bolus preparations, osmotic pumps, diffusion devices, liposomes, lipospheres, and transdermal delivery systems. Other controlled release formulations of the present invention include liquids that, upon administration to an animal, form a solid or a gel in situ.

The present invention also includes a recombinant virus particle therapeutic composition. Such a composition includes a recombinant molecule of the present invention that is packaged in a viral coat and that can be expressed in an animal after administration. Preferably, the recombinant molecule is packaging-deficient. A number of recombinant virus particles can be used, including, but not limited to, those based on alphaviruses, poxviruses, adenoviruses, herpesviruses, and retroviruses. Preferred recombinant particle viruses are those based on alphaviruses (such as Sindbis virus), herpesviruses and poxviruses. Methods to produce and use recombinant virus particle vaccines are disclosed in U.S. Patent Application Serial No. 08/015/414, filed February 8, 1993, entitled "Recombinant Virus Particle Vaccines", which is incorporated by reference herein in its entirety.

-105-

When administered to an animal, a recombinant virus particle therapeutic composition of the present invention infects cells within the immunized animal and directs the production of a protective protein or RNA nucleic acid molecule that is capable of protecting the animal from allergic dermatitis caused by the bites of ectoparasites. For example, a recombinant virus particle comprising a nucleic acid molecule encoding one or more ectoparasite saliva protein of the present invention is administered according to a protocol that results in the tolerization of an animal against ectoparasite saliva allergens.

Therapeutic compositions of the present invention can be sterilized by conventional methods which do not result in protein degradation (e.g., filtration) and/or lyophilized.

A therapeutic composition of the present invention can be administered to any animal susceptible to ectoparasite infestation as herein described. Acceptable protocols by which to administer therapeutic compositions of the present invention in an effective manner can vary according to individual dose size, number of doses, frequency of dose administration, and mode of administration. Determination of such protocols can be accomplished by those skilled in the art. An effective dose refers to a dose capable of treating an animal against hypersensitivity to ectoparasite saliva allergens. Effective doses can vary depending upon, for example, the therapeutic composition used, the arthropod from which the composition was derived, and the

-106-

size and type of the recipient animal. Effective doses to immunomodulate an animal against ectoparasite saliva allergens include doses administered over time that are capable of alleviating a hypersensitive response by an animal to ectoparasite saliva allergens. For example, a first tolerizing dose can comprise an amount of a therapeutic composition of the present invention that causes a minimal hypersensitive response when administered to a hypersensitive animal. A second tolerizing dose can comprise a greater amount of the same therapeutic composition than the first dose. Effective tolerizing doses can comprise increasing concentrations of the therapeutic composition necessary to tolerize an animal such that the animal does not have a hypersensitive response to the bite of an ectoparasite. An effective dose to desensitize an animal can comprise a concentration of a therapeutic composition of the present invention sufficient to block an animal from having a hypersensitive response to the bite of an ectoparasite. Effective desensitizing doses can include repeated doses having concentrations of a therapeutic composition that cause a minimal hypersensitive response when administered to a hypersensitive animal.

A suitable single dose is a dose that is capable of treating an animal against hypersensitivity to ectoparasite saliva allergens when administered one or more times over a suitable time period. For example, a preferred single dose of an ectoparasite saliva product, or mimetope therapeutic composition is from about 0.5 ng to about 1 g

-107-

of the therapeutic composition per kilogram body weight of the animal. Further treatments with the therapeutic composition can be administered from about 1 hour to 1 year after the original administration. Further treatments with the therapeutic composition preferably are administered when the animal is no longer protected from hypersensitive responses to ectoparasite. Particular administration doses and schedules can be developed by one of skill in the art based upon the parameters discussed above. Modes of administration can include, but are not limited to, subcutaneous, intradermal, intravenous, nasal, oral, transdermal and intramuscular routes.

A therapeutic composition of the present invention can be used in conjunction with other compounds capable of modifying an animal's hypersensitivity to ectoparasite bites. For example, an animal can be treated with compounds capable of modifying the function of a cell involved in a hypersensitive response, compounds that reduce allergic reactions, such as by systemic agents or anti-inflammatory agents (e.g., anti-histamines, anti-steroid reagents, anti-inflammatory reagents and reagents that drive immunoglobulin heavy chain class switching from IgE to IgG). Suitable compounds useful for modifying the function of a cell involved in a hypersensitive response include, but are not limited to, antihistamines, cromolyn sodium, theophylline, cyclosporin A, adrenalin, cortisone, compounds capable of regulating cellular signal transduction, compounds capable of regulating adenosine

-108-

3',5'-cyclic phosphate (cAMP) activity, and compounds that block IgE activity, such as peptides from IgE or IgE specific Fc receptors, antibodies specific for peptides from IgE or IgE-specific Fc receptors, or antibodies  
5 capable of blocking binding of IgE to Fc receptors.

Another aspect of the present invention includes a method for prescribing treatment for animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis, using a formulation of the present invention. A preferred method for prescribing  
10 treatment for flea allergy dermatitis, for example, comprises: (1) intradermally injecting into an animal at one site an effective amount of a formulation containing at least one flea saliva antigen of the present invention, or a mimetope thereof (suitable and preferred formulations are  
15 disclosed herein); (2) intradermally injecting into the animal at a second site an effective amount of a control solution; (3) evaluating if the animal has flea allergy dermatitis by measuring and comparing the wheal size resulting from injection of the formulation with the wheal  
20 size resulting from injection of the control solution; and (4) prescribing a treatment for the flea allergy dermatitis.

An alternative preferred method for prescribing treatment for flea allergy dermatitis comprises: (1)  
25 contacting a first portion of a sample of bodily fluid obtained from an animal to be tested with an effective amount of a formulation containing at least one flea saliva antigen, or a mimetope thereof (suitable and preferred

-109-

formulations are disclosed herein) to form a first immunocomplex solution; (2) contacting a positive control antibody to form a second immunocomplex solution; (3) evaluating if the animal has flea allergy dermatitis by measuring and comparing the amount of immunocomplex formation in the first and second immunocomplex solutions; and (4) prescribing a treatment for the flea allergy dermatitis. It is to be noted that similar methods can be used to prescribe treatment for allergies caused by other ectoparasites using ectoparasite saliva product formulations as disclosed herein.

Another aspect of the present invention includes a method for monitoring animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis, using a formulation of the present invention. *In vivo* and *in vitro* tests of the present invention can be used to test animals for allergic dermatitis prior to and following any treatment for allergic dermatitis. A preferred method to monitor treatment of flea allergy dermatitis (which can also be adapted to monitor treatment of other ectoparasite allergies) comprises: (1) intradermally injecting an animal at one site with an effective amount of a formulation containing at least one flea saliva product, or a mimetope thereof (suitable and preferred formulations are disclosed herein); (2) intradermally injecting an effective amount of a control solution into the animal at a second site; and (3) determining if the animal is desensitized to flea saliva antigens by measuring and comparing the wheal size

-110-

resulting from injection of the formulation with the wheal size resulting from injection of the control solution.

An alternative preferred method to monitor treatment of flea allergy dermatitis (which can be adapted to monitor treatments of other ectoparasite allergies) comprises: (1) contacting a first portion of a sample of bodily fluid obtained from an animal to be tested with an effective amount of a formulation containing at least one flea saliva product or mimetope thereof (suitable and preferred formulations are disclosed herein) to form a first immunocomplex solution; (2) contacting a positive control antibody to form a second immunocomplex solution; and (3) determining if the animal is desensitized to flea saliva antigens by measuring and comparing the amount of immunocomplex formation in the first and second immunocomplex solutions.

The present invention also includes antibodies capable of selectively binding to an ectoparasite saliva product, or mimetope thereof. Such an antibody is herein referred to as an anti-ectoparasite saliva product antibody. As used herein, the term "selectively binds to" refers to the ability of such an antibody to preferentially bind to ectoparasite saliva products and mimetopes thereof. In particular, the present invention includes antibodies capable of selectively binding to flea saliva products. Binding can be measured using a variety of methods known to those skilled in the art including immunoblot assays, immunoprecipitation assays, enzyme immunoassays (e.g.,



-111-

ELISA), radioimmunoassays, immunofluorescent antibody assays and immunoelectron microscopy; see, for example, Sambrook et al., *ibid.*

Antibodies of the present invention can be either  
5 polyclonal or monoclonal antibodies. Antibodies of the present invention include functional equivalents such as antibody fragments and genetically-engineered antibodies, including single chain antibodies, that are capable of selectively binding to at least one of the epitopes of the  
10 protein or mimetope used to obtain the antibodies. Preferred antibodies are raised in response to ectoparasite saliva proteins, or mimetopes thereof. More preferred antibodies are raised in response to at least one ectoparasite saliva protein, or mimetope thereof, having at  
15 least a portion of an ectoparasite saliva protein eluted from a collection means of the present invention. Even more preferred antibodies are raised in response to at least one flea saliva product, or homologues thereof (e.g., saliva products of other ectoparasites), contained in the  
20 saliva extracts FS-1, FS-2 and/or FS-3. More preferred ectoparasite saliva proteins against which to raise an antibody includes at least a portion of one or more of the proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK,  
25 fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3, or homologues thereof. Preferably, an antibody of the present invention has a single site binding affinity of from about

-112-

$10^3 \text{ M}^{-1}$  to about  $10^{12} \text{ M}^{-1}$  for a flea saliva product of the present invention.

A preferred method to produce antibodies of the present invention includes administering to an animal an effective amount of an ectoparasite saliva product or mimetope thereof to produce the antibody and recovering the antibodies. Antibodies raised against defined products or mimetopes can be advantageous because such antibodies are not substantially contaminated with antibodies against other substances that might otherwise cause interference in a diagnostic assay or side effects if used in a therapeutic composition.

Antibodies of the present invention have a variety of potential uses that are within the scope of the present invention. For example, such antibodies can be used (a) as vaccines to passively immunize an animal in order to protect the animal from allergic dermatitis, (b) as positive controls in test kits, and/or (c) as tools to recover desired ectoparasite saliva products from a mixture of proteins and other contaminants.

The following examples are provided for the purposes of illustration and are not intended to limit the scope of the present invention.

#### EXAMPLES

##### 25 Example 1

-113-

This example describes the collection of flea saliva proteins using a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention.

A saliva collection apparatus was prepared as follows.

5 Referring to Fig. 4A and 4B, a humidifying means (34) comprising about 4 pieces of VWR blotting pads #320 (VWR, Denver, CO) was prepared that fit the inner diameter (about 47 mm in diameter) of a chamber (6) of a saliva collection apparatus (2). The blotting pads were pre-wetted using a  
10 sufficient amount of pre-wetting solution (sterile water containing 50 units/ml penicillin and 50  $\mu$ g/ml streptomycin, available from Sigma, St. Louis, MO) such that the blotting pads were damp but not dripping wet. The pre-wetted filters (34) were placed inside the bottom end  
15 (22) of the chamber (6) of the saliva collection apparatus (2) such that the filter paper sat immediately inside the bottom end (22) of the chamber (6).

A collection means (24) comprising a Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (available from Millipore, Bedford, MA) was cut to  
20 fit the outer diameter (about 48 mm in diameter) of the chamber (6) of the saliva collection apparatus (2). The Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane was pre-wetted using the pre-wetting solution described above. The Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (24) was placed immediately outside the bottom end (22) of the  
25 chamber (6) such that the Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (24) contacted the outer rim of the bottom end (22) of the chamber (6) and also contacted the damp filter paper. A barrier means comprising a piece of stretched Parafilm<sup>™</sup> (28) (available

-114-

from American National Can<sup>™</sup>, Greenwich, CT) was stretched over the collection means (24) and bottom end (22) of the chamber (6) and up the outer wall (30) of the chamber (6). A rubber seal (32) (i.e., an O-ring) was placed over the  
5 Parafilm<sup>™</sup> (28) thereby further securing the Parafilm<sup>™</sup> (28) across the collection means (24) and to the outer wall (30) and to seal in the chamber (6) environment.

The collection apparatus (2) was preassembled and then the top end (20) of the chamber (6) was attached to an  
10 artificial feeding system capable of acting as a source of heat and humidity such as that described by Wade et al., (*ibid.*). The artificial feeding system comprised a large plexiglass box (40 cm x 40 cm x 40 cm) divided horizontally into an upper compartment and a lower compartment by a  
15 plexiglass shelf having holes drilled through. A collection apparatus (2) was inserted into a hole such that the chamber (6) of the apparatus (2) was located above the shelf in the upper compartment and the housing (4) was located below the shelf in the lower compartment. The  
20 apparatus (2) was secured to the shelf by attaching a rubber band attached to metal hooks placed in the shelf. Any open holes in the shelf were closed off using rubber stoppers to isolate the environment within the upper compartment from the environment within the lower  
25 compartment. The upper compartment contained two trays of water, a fan and a heating block. The trays of water were placed such that the fan faced the trays. While the apparatus (2) was maintained in the artificial feeding

-115-

system, the fan was blown continuously thereby circulating heat and humidity throughout the upper compartment and the chamber (6) of the collection apparatus (2). As such, the relative humidity within the chamber (6) was maintained at about 94% humidity and the temperature was maintained at about 37°C.

About 3,000 to 5,000 newly emerged unfed *Ctenocephalides felis* fleas were added to the housing (4) of the collection apparatus (2). The fleas were first collected in a 20 gallon glass aquarium. The fleas were then transferred to the housing (4) of a collection apparatus (2) by placing the end of the housing (4) having the nylon mesh of the exchange means (16) on top of a vacuum chamber and aspirating the fleas from the aquarium into the housing (4) through a tygon tubing. The housing (4) was then covered with the nylon mesh of the retaining means (18) to secure the fleas within the housing (4). The bottom end (22) of the chamber (6) was then placed on the housing (4) such that the Parafilm<sup>®</sup> (28) and the nylon mesh of the retaining means (18) were juxtaposed. When the collection apparatus (2) was attached to the artificial feeding system, the ambient temperature within the housing (4) was maintained at about 27°C while the ambient temperature of the chamber (6) was maintained at about 37°C. The relative humidity of the housing (4) was maintained at about 50% by closing the lower compartment with the plexiglass shelving.

-116-

In one experiment, flea saliva products were collected on a Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (24) and visualized by immersing the membrane in 0.1% Coomassie blue stain for 20 minutes, destaining the membrane in 50% methanol and air drying the membrane. Proteins deposited on the membrane were detected by their blue color.

In another experiment, flea saliva products were collected for 0 through 24 hours, 24 through 72 hours, and 72 through 120 hours after loading fleas into the collection apparatus. At 24 hours, 72 hours and 120 hours, the Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (24) attached to the collection apparatus (2) was removed and a new pre-wetted Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (24) was attached to the same apparatus. The blotting pads were re-wetted using the pre-wetting solution described above when the new Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (24) was replaced. Flea saliva products were extracted from the Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane (24) by soaking each membrane from each time point separately in a solvent comprising 50% acetonitrile with 1% TFA overnight at room temperature with stirring to obtain a flea saliva product mixture comprising flea saliva products that had eluted into the solvent. The mixture containing the flea saliva products was recovered and lyophilized until dry to form a pellet. The amount and characteristics of flea saliva proteins eluted from each Durapore<sup>™</sup> membrane from each time point was determined by reducing 14% Tris-glycine SDS-PAGE using techniques similar to those described by Sambrook et al., *ibid*. The resultant protein pattern was visualized by staining the gel with

-117-

Coomassie blue stain using techniques as described above. The amount of saliva proteins collected on the membranes decreased when the fleas had been in the collection apparatus for more than 72 hours.

5    Example 2

Standard procedures to collect FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts of the present invention were performed as follows. Flea saliva products were collected for 72 hours on collection membranes using the method  
10 described in Example 1, except that for flea saliva extract FS-3, the collection membrane was DE-81 chromatography paper, available from Whatman, Inc., Clifton, NJ.

A.    Flea Saliva Extracts FS-1 and FS-2:

Flea saliva products were extracted from the Durapore™  
15 membrane (24) by soaking each membrane from each time point separately in a first solvent comprising 50% acetonitrile with 0.1% TFA for 8 hours. The first mixture containing the eluted flea saliva products was recovered and lyophilized until dry, thereby forming a first pellet. The  
20 same membranes were then soaked in a second solvent comprising 50% acetonitrile with 1% TFA overnight at room temperature with stirring to obtain a flea saliva product mixture comprising flea saliva products that had eluted into the second solvent. The second mixture was recovered  
25 from this second extraction and lyophilized until dry to form a second pellet.

-118-

The two pellets recovered from the two lyophilization steps were mixed with a third solvent comprising 12.8% acetonitrile and flea saliva products solubilized in the solvent were recovered. The non-solubilized material was  
5 mixed again with 12.8% acetonitrile and additional flea saliva products solubilized in the solvent were recovered. The two mixtures were combined to obtain the extract FS-1.

The non-solubilized material remaining after the second solubilization step was then mixed with 50%  
10 acetonitrile which solubilized the remaining material to obtain the extract FS-2.

The amount and characteristics of flea saliva proteins contained in the FS-1 and FS-2 flea saliva extracts obtained in at least one experiment were determined  
15 according to the following method. Each extract was concentrated by evaporation under vacuum and evaluated by reducing 16% Tris-glycine SDS-PAGE using techniques similar to those described by Sambrook et al., *ibid.* Using such standard procedures, about 10 µg of FS-1 or FS-2 eluted  
20 from the Durapore™ membrane was loaded onto a 16% Tris-glycine polyacrylamide gel and subjected to electrophoresis under reducing conditions. The gel was stained with Coomassie blue and dried.

The results are shown in Fig. 1B. FS-1 is shown in  
25 lane 13 of Fig. 1B and FS-2 is shown in lanes 14 and 15 of Fig. 1B. FS-1 was found to contain proteins estimated to have the following molecular weights: 9 kD, 11 kD, 12 kD, 15 kD, 22 kD, 48 kD, 50 kD, 53 kD, 80 kD, 124 kD, 130 kD,



-119-

189 kD and 201 kD. Those proteins of 80 kD and above were much fainter than the lower molecular weight bands. FS-2 was found to contain proteins having the following molecular weights: 47 kD, 49 kD, 52 kD, 57 kD, 64 kD, 71 kD, 88 kD, 96 kD, 97 kD, 130 kD, 161 kD, 175 kD, 189 kD, 222 kD, 235 kD and 302 kD. The bands at 47 kD, 49 kD and 52 kD were more prominent than the bands having higher molecular weights. The results suggest that a substantial portion of the protein contained in FS-2 is fspN1, fspN2 and/or fspN3.

Protein concentrations were measured using a Bio-Rad Bradford assay (available from Bio-Rad, Hercules, CA). The results indicate that about 750  $\mu$ g of protein can be collected in about  $3.66 \times 10^7$  flea hours ( $5.08 \times 10^5$  fleas for 72 hours) in an FS-1 extract and about 2.35 mg of protein can be collected in about  $3.66 \times 10^7$  flea hours in an FS-2 extract.

B. Flea Saliva Extract FS-3:

Flea saliva products to produce FS-3 flea saliva extract were collected in a manner similar to the method by which FS-1 and FS-2 were collected, except that the collection membrane (24) was DE-81 chromatography paper. Flea saliva products were extracted from the DE-81 membrane by soaking each membrane from each time point separately in a solvent comprising 1M NaCl in phosphate buffered saline for about 8 hours. The products were recovered from the solvent using standard techniques, such as disclosed for FS-1 and FS-2.

-120-

Analysis of an FS-3 flea saliva extract indicated that FS-3 appeared to contain proteins such as those found in FS-1 and FS-2, at least based on 1-dimensional gel electrophoresis. The SDS-PAGE pattern of FS-3, for example, was very similar to that of FS-1 except that there appeared to be increased quantities of the higher molecular weight proteins in the FS-3 extract. FS-3 flea saliva extract was also shown to have anti-coagulation activity, using techniques standard in the art; see, for example, Dunwiddle et al., 1991, *Thrombosis Research* 64, 787-794; Ribeiro et al., 1990, *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 95, 215-218; Ribeiro et al., 1990, *Br. J. Pharmacol.* 101, 932-936; Ribeiro et al., 1987, *Exper. Parasitol.* 64, 347-353; Cupp et al., 1994, *Am. J. Trop. Med. Hyg.* 50, 241-246; Garcia et al., 1994, *Exper. Parasitol.* 78, 287-293. The FS-3 extract was also shown to exhibit acid phosphatase activity, using techniques standard in the art, such as those supplied by Sigma, St. Louis, MO, with the Sigma acid phosphatase assay kit.

### Example 3

This example describes the characterization by HPLC of flea saliva proteins collected using a saliva collection apparatus of the present invention.

An FS-1 flea saliva extract was collected as described in Example 2 from about 140,000 fleas for 72 hours. Proteins contained in FS-1 were resolved using standard procedures of high pressure liquid chromatography (HPLC). Specifically, the proteins were passed over a 15 cm x 0.46

-121-

cm C4 column using a gradient from 0.1% TFA in water (Solvent A) to 0.085% TFA in 90% CH<sub>3</sub>CN (Solvent B) at a flow rate of 0.8 ml per minute. Thus, the gradient was about 5.6% Solvent B at 15 minutes and about 100% Solvent B at 75 minutes.

The results are shown in Fig. 2. About 14 major protein fractions were resolved. The recovery for each peak was about 5 µg to 10 µg of protein per peak. The peaks were labelled peak A, peak B, peak C, peak D, peak E, peak F, peak G, peak H, peak I, peak J, peak K, peak L, peak M and peak N, as shown in Fig. 2, and represent, respectively, protein formulations fspA, fspB, fspC1 and fspC2, fspD1 and fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1 and fspJ2, fspK, fspL1 and fspL2, fspM1 and fspM2, and fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

Samples from each HPLC peak were resolved by Tris Glycine SDS-PAGE gels using the method described in Example 1. The results are shown in Figs. 1A, 1B and 1C. The proteins shown in Figs. 1A and 1B were resolved on 16% Tris Glycine SDS-PAGE gels and the proteins shown in Fig. 1C were resolved on a 14% Tris Glycine SDS-PAGE gel. Protein markers are shown in lane 1 of Fig. 1A, lane 2 of Fig. 1B and lane 1 of Fig. 1C. The additional lanes show saliva formulation samples as follows:

-122-

Fig. 1A

	Lane	Fraction(s)	Fs-()
	1)	--	Mol. Wt. Std.
	2)	10	--
5	3)	11-13	A
	4)	14	B
	5)	15	B
	6)	16	C1
	7)	17	C2
10	8)	18	D1
	9)	19	D1
	10)	20	D2
	11)	21	D2
	12)	22	E
15	13)	23	F
	14)	24	G
	15)	25	G

Fig. 1B

	Lane	Fraction(s)	Fs-()
20	1)	26-27	G
	2)	--	Mol. Wt. Std.
	3)	28	H
	4)	29-30	I
	5)	31	J
25	6)	32	K
	7)	33	K
	8)	34	L
	9)	35	M1
	10)	36-37	M1
30	11)	38	M1
	12)	39-50	M2
	13)	--	FS-1
	14)	--	FS-2
	15)	--	FS-2

35 Fig. 1C

	Lane	Fraction(s)	FS-()
	1)	--	Mol. Wt. Std.
	2)	56-68	N

Referring to Fig. 1A, the following flea saliva  
 40 proteins (referred to as bands) were observed: a prominent  
 band of about 10 kD in peak A and peak B samples; a  
 prominent band of about 6 kD and a less prominent band of  
 9 kD in a peak C sample referred to as C1; a prominent band

-123-

of about 7 kD in a peak C sample referred to as C2; a prominent band of about 7 kD and a less prominent band of 8 kD in a peak D sample referred to as D1; a prominent band of about 8 kD and a less prominent band of 9 kD in a peak  
5 D sample referred to as D2; a prominent band of 8 kD and a less prominent band of about 7 kD in peaks E and F samples; and a prominent band of about 9 kD, and less prominent bands of about 7 kD and 10 kD in a peak G sample. Referring to Fig. 1B, the following flea saliva proteins were  
10 observed: a prominent band of about 9 kD and a less prominent band of about 12 kD in a peak H sample; a prominent band of about 21 kD, and less prominent bands of about 7 kD, 9 kD, 12 kD, 14 kD, and 70 kD in a peak I sample; prominent bands of about 14 kD and 21 kD, and less  
15 prominent bands of about 11 kD and 17 kD in a peak J sample; prominent bands of about 14 kD and 15 kD and less prominent bands of about 12 kD, 18 kD and 21 kD in a peak K sample; a prominent band of about 15 kD in a peak L sample; prominent bands of about 11 kD, 12 kD and 21 kD and  
20 less prominent bands of about 15 kD, 17 kD, 22 kD and 37 kD in a peak M sample referred to as M1; and a prominent band of about 36 kD and less prominent bands of about 11 kD, 21 kD and 22 kD in a peak M sample referred to as M2. Referring to Fig. 1C, prominent bands of about 42 kD, 43 kD  
25 and 44 kD and a less prominent band of about 32 kD were detected in a peak N sample.

Example 4

-124-

This example describes the amino acid sequence analysis of the isolated and HPLC purified flea saliva proteins.

Amino (N-) terminal amino acid sequencing analysis was performed on several of the HPLC-separated flea saliva proteins described in Example 3 using standard procedures known to those in the art (see, for example, Geisow et al., 1989, in *Protein Sequencing: A Practical Approach*, JBC Findlay and MJ Geisow (eds.), IRL Press, Oxford, England, pp. 85-98; Hewick et al., 1981, *J. Biol. Chem.*, Vol. 256, pp. 7990-7997).

The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of flea saliva protein fspA, which migrated as Peak A in Fig. 2, was determined to be

```

15      Y G K Q Y S E K G G R G Q R H Q I L K K G K
        Q Y S           S K       I       L   D   L
        S
        R

```

as represented in standard single letter code. This N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspA is denoted SEQ ID NO:1. It should be noted that there was heterogeneity in several positions which may represent sequence errors (i.e., misidentification of amino acids) or allelic variations in the flea population from which the saliva proteins were collected. There was an apparently equal likelihood of finding any one of the alternative amino acids at the indicated positions.

The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of flea saliva protein fspB, which migrated as Peak B in Fig. 2, was determined to be S/Q G K Q Y S E X G/S K, denoted SEQ

-125-

ID NO:27. This amino acid sequence was essentially the same, or at least a subset of, the N-terminal amino acid sequence obtained from flea saliva protein fspA.

Sequence analysis of Peak G proteins indicated the presence of three proteins in that peak, referred to herein as fspG1, fspG2 and fspG3. Flea saliva protein fspG1, having a molecular weight of about 9 kD, had an N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of D R R V S K, denoted SEQ ID NO:28. This N-terminal amino acid sequence is the same as that for fspH, as shown in SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5 and SEQ ID NO:14. Flea saliva protein fspG2, having a molecular weight of about 7 kD, had an N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of S K M V T E K X K S G G N N P S T K E V S I P, denoted SEQ ID NO:29. Flea saliva protein fspG3, having a molecular weight of about 6 kD, had an N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of E V S I P S G K L T I E D F X I G N H Q, denoted SEQ ID NO:30. A comparison of SEQ ID NO:30 with SEQ ID NO:29 indicates that fspG3 may be a proteolytic degradation product of fspG2, as the last five amino acids of fspG2 are identical with those at the N-terminus of fspG3.

The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of flea saliva protein fspH, which migrated as Peak H in Fig. 2, was determined to be D R R V S K T X Q S G G K I Q S E X Q V V I K S G Q H/Y I L E N Y X S D G R, denoted herein as SEQ ID NO:14. Histidine and tyrosine were equally likely at amino acid position 27.

-126-

Flea saliva protein fspH was also subjected to proteolytic cleavage in order to obtain internal amino acid sequence data. Specifically, fspH was cleaved with Endoproteinase Asp-N (available from Boehringer Mannheim Biochemica, Indianapolis, IN) using methods standard in the art. The digested protein was then resolved by HPLC using the method described by Stone et al. (*ibid.*). The resultant HPLC profile is shown in Fig. 3. Three proteolytic fragments were isolated, that are referred to herein as fspHe, fspHh and fspHj.

The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspHe was determined to be D S K H C Y C E A P Y S, also denoted SEQ ID NO:3. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspHh was determined to be D G R N N N N P C H L F C M R E C R S G N G G C G N G G R T R P D S K H C, also denoted SEQ ID NO:4. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspHj was determined to be D R R V S K T C Q S G, also denoted SEQ ID NO:5. Comparison of SEQ ID NO:5 to SEQ ID NO:14 indicated that fspHj was the N-terminal fragment of fspH.

By aligning SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4 and SEQ ID NO:5, the following amino acid sequence was deduced, starting at the N-terminus of fspH: D R R V S K T C Q S G G K I Q S E X Q V V I K S G Q H/Y I L E N Y X S D G R N N N N P C H L F C M R E C R S G N G G C G N G G R T R P D S K H C Y C E A P Y S. This amino acid sequence is denoted SEQ ID NO:2 and is believed to represent most of fspH since



-127-

the molecular weight of a protein having this sequence is about 8600 kD.

The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of flea saliva protein fspI, which migrated as Peak I in Fig. 2, was determined to be E D I W K V N K K X T S G G K N Q D R K L D Q I I Q K G Q Q V X X Q N X X K, denoted herein as SEQ ID NO:6.

Sequence analysis of Peak J proteins indicated the presence of two proteins in that peak, referred to herein as fspJ1 and fspJ2. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of flea saliva protein fspJ1 was determined to be N S H E P G N T R K I R E V M D K L R K Q H P, denoted herein as SEQ ID NO:7. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of flea saliva protein fspJ2 was determined to be E I K R N S H E P G N T R K I R E V M D K L R K Q H P, denoted herein as SEQ ID NO:8. The proteins represented by SEQ ID NO:7 and SEQ ID NO:8 were not separately resolved by SDS-PAGE as described in Example 1. Comparison of SEQ ID NO:7 and SEQ ID NO:8 suggest that fspJ1 may be a truncated version of fspJ2, in that the N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspJ1 appears to be very similar to that of fspJ2 except that fspJ1 lacks the first 4 amino acids found at the N-terminus of fspJ2.

Sequence analysis of Peak L proteins indicated the presence of two proteins in that peak, referred to herein as fspL1 and fspL2. That there were two proteins, namely fspL1 and fspL2, was shown by subjecting peak L to C4 reverse phase chromatography using 0.13% heptafluorobutyric

-128-

acid (Solvent A) and 0.1% heptafluorobutyric acid in 90% acetonitrile (Solvent B) in the following gradient format: an 80 minute gradient from 30% Solvent B to 70% Solvent B. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of the HPLC-separated fspL1 was determined to be N D K E P G N T R K I  
5 R E V M D K L R K Q A Q P R T D G Q R P K T X I M, also denoted SEQ ID NO:9. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence for fspL2 was determined to be X L X R N D K E P G N T R K I R E V M D K, also denoted SEQ ID NO:10. A  
10 comparison of SEQ ID NO:9 and SEQ ID NO:10 indicates that fspL1 and fspL2 are similar proteins, except that fspL1 is 4 amino acids shorter than fspL2 at the N-terminus.

Resolution of proteins contained in Peak N by SDS-PAGE as described in Example 3 revealed 3 distinct bands. The  
15 bands were denoted flea saliva proteins fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspN1 was determined to be N D E L K F V F V M A K, also denoted SEQ ID NO:11. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspN2 was determined to be X D E L K F V F V M A K G P S X  
20 Q A X D Y P C, also denoted SEQ ID NO:12. The N-terminal partial amino acid sequence of fspN3 was determined to be E L K F V F A T A R G M S H T P C D Y P, also denoted SEQ ID NO:13. Comparison of SEQ ID NO:11 and SEQ ID NO:12 suggests that fspN1 and fspN2 share the same N-terminal  
25 sequence. Since fspN1 and fspN2 migrate differently when subjected to SDS-PAGE, however, the two proteins are likely to be different homologues, possibly due to one protein having a longer C-terminal domain and/or due to post-

-129-

translational modification(s). Comparison of SEQ ID NO:13 to SEQ ID NO:11 and SEQ ID NO:12 suggests that fspN3 may be a homologue of fspN1 and fspN2 with internal sequence variations.

5 Flea saliva proteins in Peak N were also subjected to proteolytic cleavage in order to obtain internal amino acid sequence data. Specifically, the proteins in Peak N were cleaved with Endoproteinase Asp-N (available from Boehringer Mannheim Biochemica, Indianapolis, IN) using  
10 methods standard in the art. The digested protein was then resolved by HPLC using the method described by Stone et al. (*ibid.*) and sequenced as previously described. A partial amino acid sequence of flea saliva proteins in Peak N, named fragment pfspN(100-101), was determined to be D I E  
15 N I K K G E G Q P G A P G G K E N N L S/L V L, denoted herein as SEQ ID NO:31.

#### Example 5

This example describes the further characterization of proteins contained in Peak H.

20 To determine the isoelectric pH of the proteins contained in Peak H, proteins present in that peak were resolved using standard isoelectric focusing techniques known to those of skill in the art; see, for example, O'Farrell, 1975, *J. Biol. Chem.*, Vol. 250, pp. 4007-4021.  
25 The pI value for proteins contained in Peak H is about pI 9, ranging from about pI 8.5 to about pI 9.6.

-130-

The molecular weight of proteins contained in Peak H was determined by ESMS. The ESMS procedure was performed on a Fisons VG quattro-SQ mass spectrometer. The mass range was calibrated for 100-2000 m/z. The injection rate was performed at 4  $\mu$ l per minute. The cone voltage was set at 45 volts. The injection sample contained 0.1% formic acid in 50% acetonitrile at a protein concentration of about 100 pmole per  $\mu$ l. The results indicate that Peak H apparently contains a population of proteins all having a molecular weight of 8613  $\pm$  6 daltons.

#### Example 6

This example describes the isolation of nucleic acid sequences encoding at least portions of flea saliva proteins fspH and fspI.

#### 15 A. Description of Flea libraries

Fed flea and unfed flea cDNA libraries were prepared using standard procedures. Briefly, about 3000 to 4000 fed fleas and about the same number of unfed fleas were collected separately, placed into a dry-ice cooled mortar/pestle and ground to a fine powder. RNA from the ground-up fleas was prepared by direct extraction using the guanidinium thiocyanate procedure followed by centrifugation in cesium chloride gradients (see, for example, Sambrook et al., *ibid.*). Cesium chloride-purified gelatinous RNA pellets were collected and dissolved in sterile TE buffer (10 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.6 and 1 mM EDTA) containing 0.1% sodium dodecyl sulfate. The dissolved

-131-

pellet was precipitated with addition of 3 M sodium acetate, pH 5.2 to a final concentration of 0.2 mM and two volumes of absolute ethanol to remove residual CsCl. Total RNA was fractionated for enrichment of the mRNA fraction  
5 using a FastTrack™ kit (available, with procedures, from InVitrogen Corp., San Diego, CA).

Isolated whole flea mRNA was used directly for cDNA synthesis and molecular cloning. The methods of cDNA synthesis and molecular cloning were those provided with  
10 the Lambda Zap-cDNA synthesis kit™ (available from Stratagene, Inc., La Jolla, CA). Following is a list of flea cDNA libraries prepared having the indicated number of total plaque forming units (PFU) packaged: (a) two whole fed flea cDNA expression libraries referred to as Library  
15 C (about  $2.5 \times 10^6$  PFU) and Library H (about  $1.3 \times 10^6$  PFU); (b) a whole unfed flea cDNA expression library (about  $1.3 \times 10^6$  PFU); (c) a flea salivary gland cDNA expression library prepared from approximately 6000 salivary glands collected from fed and unfed fleas (about  $1.5 \times 10^6$  PFU);  
20 and (d) a flea fed midgut cDNA expression library prepared from approximately 5000 isolated midguts (about  $2.3 \times 10^6$  PFU).

B. Isolation of a Nucleic Acid Molecule encoding fspH

A nucleic acid molecule encoding a portion of flea  
25 saliva protein fspH was identified using the flea salivary gland cDNA expression library described in Example 6A.

Degenerate synthetic oligonucleotide primers were designed from the amino acid sequence deduced for fspH (see

-132-

Example 4). Three synthetic oligonucleotides were synthesized that corresponded to the region of fspH spanning from about residues 38 through 51 of SEQ ID NO:2: Primer 1, a "sense" primer corresponding to amino acid residues from about 38 through about 44 of SEQ ID NO:2, has the nucleic acid sequence 5' AAT(C) AAT(C) AAT(C) AAT(C) CCT(GAC) TGT(C) CA 3', and is denoted SEQ ID NO:15. Primer 2, an "antisense" primer corresponding to amino acid residues from about 46 through about 51 of SEQ ID NO:2, has the nucleic acid sequence 5' CA C(T)TC C(TAG)CT(G) CAT G(A)CA G(A)AA 3' and is denoted SEQ ID NO:16. Primer 3, a sense primer corresponding to amino acid residues from about 43 through about 48 of SEQ ID NO:2, has the nucleic acid sequence 5' TGT(C) CAT(C) T(C)TG(ATC) TTT(C) TGC(T) ATG-3' and is denoted SEQ ID NO:17. A fourth primer, Primer 4, was synthesized that corresponded to the carboxyl region of fspH, namely spanning from about amino residue 69 through 76 of SEQ ID NO:2. Primer 4, an antisense primer, has the nucleic acid sequence 5' GGA(CGA) GCT(C) TCA(G) CAA(G) TAA(G) CAA(G) TGT(C) TT' 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:18.

PCR amplification of fragments from the flea salivary gland library was conducted using standard techniques. PCR amplification products were generated using the combination of Primer 1 and the M13 forward universal standard primer 5' GTAAAACGACGGCCAGT 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:19. The resultant PCR amplification products were used for a nested PCR amplification using Primer 3 and Primer 4. The resultant PCR product, a fragment of 101 nucleotides

-133-

denoted nfspH<sub>101</sub>, was cloned into the InVitrogen, Corp., TA<sup>m</sup> cloning vector (procedures provided by InVitrogen, Corp.) and subjected to DNA sequence analysis using standard techniques. The resulting nucleic acid sequence is presented as SEQ ID NO:20:

**T TGT CAC TTT TTT TGT ATG AGA GAA TGC AGG TCA GGA AAC GGC**  
**GGT TGC GGA AAC GGA GGA AGG ACA AGA CCT GAT TCG AAG CAC TGC**  
**TAT GC**

(primer-derived sequences are in bold). The 60 nucleotides of internal non-primer-derived sequence codes for 20 amino acids of fspH, spanning from residue about 48 through about 68, as numbered in SEQ ID NO:2.

Using standard techniques, nucleic acid molecule nfspH<sub>101</sub> can be used as a probe to isolate a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a protein corresponding to a full-length, or larger partial, fspH protein.

C. Isolation of a Nucleic Acid Molecule encoding fspI

The amino acid sequence for fspI (SEQ ID NO:6) disclosed in Example 4 was used to design a set of synthetic degenerate oligonucleotide PCR amplification primers. Degenerate Primer 5, a sense primer corresponding to residues from about 1 through about 8 of SEQ ID NO:6, has the nucleic acid sequence 5' GAA(G) GAT(C) ATT(CA) TGG AAA(G) GTT(CAG) AAT(C) AA 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:21.

Degenerate Primer 6, a sense primer corresponding to residues from about 11 through about 18 of SEQ ID NO:6, has the nucleic acid sequence 5' ACT(CGA) TCT(CGA) GGT(CGA) GGT(CGA) AAA(G) AAT(C) CAA(G) GA 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:22.

-134-

Primers 5 and 6 were used in combination with the vector primers BSKX (5' TTGGGTACCGGGCCCCCCT 3', SEQ ID NO:23) and the M13 primer denoted by SEQ ID NO:19 in order to generate PCR amplification products. The PCR products were cloned into the InVitrogen TA<sup>™</sup> vector and subjected to DNA sequence analysis. One cloned product analyzed, called nfspI<sub>573</sub> contained a 573-nucleotide product that corresponded, at least in part, to the partial amino acid sequence determined for fspI. The nucleotide sequence of nfspI<sub>573</sub> is presented as SEQ ID NO:24. Translation of SEQ ID NO:24 yields the following longest open reading frame, denoted as SEQ ID NO:25.

By combining the partial N-terminal sequence of fspI (SEQ ID NO:6) with the protein sequence SEQ ID NO:25 deduced from the nucleic acid sequence SEQ ID NO:24, it is possible to obtain an apparent full-length amino acid sequence for fspI, denoted SEQ ID NO:26.

#### Example 7

This example further describes the isolation of nucleic acid sequences encoding at least portions of flea saliva proteins fspH and fspI.

##### A. Amplification of a Nucleic Acid Molecule Encoding fspH

The DNA sequence determined from the carboxyl-terminal PCR product (SEQ ID NO:20) in Example 6B was used to synthesize two non-degenerate synthetic homologous primers: Primer 7, 5' CCT GAC CTG CAT TCT CTC ATA C 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:38, and Primer 8, 5' AGG TCT TGT CCT TCC TCC GTT TCC



-135-

GCA 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:39. Primer 8 was used in combination with the M13 reverse primer 5' GGAAACAGCTATGACCATG 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:40, to amplify the 5'-terminal portion of the fspH gene from a fraction of the salivary gland cDNA expression library described above in Example 6A using standard techniques. The resultant PCR product, although not clearly visible on a gel, was identified as a single product by Southern hybridization using Primer 7 as a [<sup>32</sup>P]-radiolabeled probe. A clearly visible ethidium bromide stained PCR product was obtained by performing a nested PCR reaction utilizing Primer 7 and the vector T3 primer, 5' ATTAACCCTCACTAAAG 3', denoted SEQ ID NO:41. The approximately 400-bp product was clearly visible on a 1% agarose gel and was hybridization-positive with [<sup>32</sup>P]-labeled degenerate Primer 1 (SEQ ID NO:15).

A partial, 242-bp, nucleotide sequence of the 400-bp product of fspH, named nfspH<sub>242</sub> is presented as SEQ ID NO:32. Translation of SEQ ID NO:32 yields the amino acid sequence, named PfspH<sub>80</sub> denoted as SEQ ID NO:33.

B. Amplification of a Nucleic Acid Molecule Encoding fspI

Two additional primers were made for isolating the fspI protein cDNA sequence from the flea salivary gland library prepared as described in Example 6A. The isolation procedure used PCR reiteration of the flea salivary gland library and probe hybridization to the PCR generated products. Repeating the PCR on fractions of the flea salivary gland library (mini-libraries) narrowed the occurrence frequency of the cloned fspI protein cDNA to

-136-

approximately 1 in 200 plaque forming units (PFU) before a final plaque lift and identification by hybridization with a [<sup>32</sup>P]-labeled probe.

Two primers based on SEQ ID NO:24 were used: Primer 9, 5' GCA AAG GTT ATA GAG GAG CTT G 3', denoted as SEQ ID NO:42, and Primer 10, 5' AGC TTT CCA TCA CAT CCA GC 3', denoted as SEQ ID NO:43. The primers generated an internal PCR DNA sequence of 268 bp (including primers) which was used as a marker sequence for screening the salivary gland mini-libraries. The final screening of the salivary gland mini-libraries was done with a pool of the four [<sup>32</sup>P]-labeled primers; Primer 5, SEQ ID NO:21, Primer 6, SEQ ID NO:22, Primer 8, SEQ ID NO:42 and Primer 10, SEQ ID NO:43, using standard techniques. A nucleic acid molecule, named nfspI<sub>591</sub>, identified by this technique was sequenced using standard techniques to give SEQ ID NO:34. The translation of SEQ ID NO:34 yielded yields the amino acid sequence, denoted as SEQ ID NO:35, for a protein named PfspI<sub>155</sub>. This amino acid sequence is similar to SEQ ID NO:26, except that SEQ ID NO:35 does not contain the amino acid sequence E D I at the amino terminus, and SEQ ID NO:35 contains a "C" at position 7, whereas SEQ ID NO:26 has an "L" at the corresponding position.

#### Example 8

This example demonstrates the ability of a formulation of the present invention to induce flea allergy dermatitis in an animal susceptible to flea allergy dermatitis.

-137-

To determine whether the isolated flea saliva proteins described in Examples 2 and 3 were capable of inducing an allergic response in animals susceptible to flea allergy dermatitis, skin tests were performed on sensitized dogs.

5 Six dogs were sensitized to fleas using the method of Gross, et al., 1985, *Veterinary Pathology*, Vol. 22, pp. 78-71. Briefly, each dog was exposed to about 25 *C. felis* fleas contained in chambers by allowing the contained fleas to feed on the experimental dogs for about 15-minute

10 periods at weekly intervals. The six dogs were sensitized over the following periods: Dog 2080109 was exposed to fleas 38 times over a period spanning August 31, 1993 through June 7, 1994. Dog 2082101 was exposed to fleas 22 times over a period spanning December 14, 1993 through June

15 7, 1994. Dog 2082128 was exposed to fleas 20 times over a period spanning August 31, 1993 through May 24, 1994. Dog BFQ2 was exposed to fleas 17 times over a period spanning March 15, 1994 through July 12, 1994. Dog CPO2 was exposed to fleas 12 times over a period spanning March 15, 1994

20 through June 7, 1994. Dog CQQ2 was exposed to fleas 1 time on March 15, 1994.

Skin testing was performed the morning of July 21, 1994. The dogs were shaved in the lateral thorax/abdominal area and intradermally injected in that area with a variety

25 of formulations of the present invention as well as with control solutions. The total volume per injection was 50 microliters ( $\mu$ l), with the formulations and controls being

-138-

diluted in phenolated saline. Each dog received the injections listed in Table 1.

**Table 1.** Samples administered to dogs.

	<u>SAMPLE</u>	<u>REPLICATES</u>	<u>µg/ini</u>	<u>FLEA-HOUR</u>
5	DILUENT	2	N/A*	N/A
	HISTAMINE	2	1.38	N/A
	GREER	3	50 (w/v)	N/A
	FS-1	3	1.88	4,660
	A	3	0.23	23,000
10	B	3	0.32	23,000
	C1	3	1.10**	23,000
	C2	3	0.42	23,000
	D1	3	0.24	23,000
	D2	3	0.29	23,000
	E	3	0.16	23,000
15	F	3	0.10	23,000
	G	3	0.21	23,000
	H	3	0.20	23,000
	I	3	0.12	23,000
	J	3	0.08	23,000
20	K	3	0.12	23,000
	L	3	0.08	23,000
	M1	3	0.16	23,000
	M2	3	0.27	23,000
	N	3	0.20	23,000
25	FS-2	3	0.71	4,660

\* N/A is not applicable

\*\* Apparent amount, probably artificially high due to assay interference

30 Note that in these studies, fspJ1 and fspJ2 were administered together as fspJ; fspL1 and fspL2 were administered together as fspL; fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3 were

-139-

administered together as fspN. It is also to be noted that A, B, C1, C2, D1, D2, E, F, G, H, I, J, K, L, M1, M2 and N refer, respectively to flea saliva proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG, fspH, fspI, fspJ, fspK, fspL, fspM1, fspM2 and fspN. The negative control comprised diluent (NC) and the positive controls comprised Greer antigen (GR) and histamine (HIS). The amount of Greer antigen used was determined by weight per volume (w/v) according to the information provided by the manufacturers (Greer Laboratories, Inc., Lenoir, NC). The amount of histamine used was determined by information provided on the supplier's label (available from Greer Laboratories, Inc., Lenoir, NC).

A. Comparison of Wheal Sizes at Sites of Injection

All injection sites were objectively (Obj) measured in millimeters (mm) at 15 min and subjectively (Sub) scored on a scale of 0 to 4. The subjective scoring was performed by Kenneth W. Kwochka, D.V.M., Diplomate ACVD, (American College of Veterinary Dermatologists) at Ohio State University, Columbus, OH. Tables 2 through 7 indicate the results obtained for each dog. # refers to the number designation given to each sample; antigen refers to the sample. Inj 1, Inj 2 and Inj 3 refer to triplicate injections and NA refers to "not applicable."

-140-

Table 2. DOG ID: 2082101

#	Antigen	Inj 1	Inj 1	Inj 2	Inj 2	Inj 3	Inj 3
		Sub	Obj	Sub	Obj	Sub	Obj
5	1 Neg Cntl	0	6	NA	NA	NA	NA
	2 Histamine	4	12	NA	NA	NA	NA
	3 Greer	3	10	3	10	3	10
	4 FS-1	3	10	4	12	4	12
	5 A	1	8	0	8	0	8
10	6 B	0	6	0	6	0	6
	7 C1	0	6	0	6	0	6
	8 C2	0	6	0	6	0	6
	9 D1	0	8	0	8	0	6
	10 D2	0	6	0	6	0	8
15	11 E	3	12	3	12	3	12
	12 F	3	14	3	12	3	12
	13 G	3	12	3	12	3	12
	14 H	3	11	2	12	3	12
	15 I	3	12	2	12	3	11
20	16 J	2	10	2	11	2	10
	17 K	2	11	2	10	2	9
	18 L	2	9	1	10	1	10
	19 M1	2	12	2	11	2	11
	20 M2	3	12	3	11	3	12
25	21 N	3	11	3	10	2	11
	22 FS-2	2	11	3	12	2	10
	23 Neg Cntl	0	8	NA	NA	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	4	14	NA	NA	NA	NA

-141-

Table 3. DOG ID: 2080109

# Antigen		Inj 1 Sub	Inj 1 Obj	Inj 2 Sub	Inj 2 Obj	Inj 3 Sub	Inj 3 Obj
5	1 Neg Cntl	0	7	NA	NA	NA	NA
	2 Histamine	4	14	NA	NA	NA	NA
	3 Greer	0	8	0	8	0	8
	4 FS-1	4	13	4	13	4	13
	5 A	0	9	0	8	0	8
10	6 B	0	7	0	7	0	7
	7 C1	0	8	0	7	0	7
	8 C2	0	8	0	7	0	8
	9 D1	1	9	1	9	1	9
	10 D2	1	9	1	8	1	8
15	11 E	3	11	3	11	2	10
	12 F	3	11	3	13	4	13
	13 G	3	14	3	13	3	13
	14 H	2	12	2	11	2	10
	15 I	2	10	3	10	3	10
20	16 J	2	10	3	10	3	10
	17 K	2	9	2	9	2	9
	18 L	1	9	1	6	1	7
	19 M1	3	11	3	13	3	13
	20 M2	3	14	3	13	3	14
25	21 N	3	13	3	14	2	10
	22 FS-2	2	9	1	7	1	8
	23 Neg Cntl	0	6	NA	NA	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	4	16	NA	NA	NA	NA

-142-

Table 4. DOG ID: 2082128

#	Antigen	Inj 1	Inj 1	Inj 2	Inj 2	Inj 3	Inj 3
		Sub	Obj	Sub	Obj	Sub	Obj
	1 Neg Cntl	0	6	NA	NA	NA	NA
	2 Histamine	4	12	NA	NA	NA	NA
5	3 Greer	0	6	0	6	0	6
	4 FS-1	3	12	3	12	3	12
	5 A	0	7	0	7	0	6
	6 B	0	7	0	7	0	6
	7 C1	0	7	0	6	0	7
10	8 C2	0	6	0	7	0	7
	9 D1	0	7	0	7	0	7
	10 D2	0	7	0	7	0	7
	11 E	0	7	0	6	0	7
	12 F	0	6	0	6	0	6
15	13 G	1	10	1	9	1	9
	14 H	2	10	2	10	2	11
	15 I	3	12	3	12	3	11
	16 J	3	12	3	11	3	11
	17 K	3	11	3	12	3	12
20	18 L	3	11	3	10	3	11
	19 M1	3	11	3	11	3	12
	20 M2	3	12	3	12	3	12
	21 N	3	12	3	12	3	12
	22 FS-2	3	12	3	11	3	12
25	23 Neg Cntl	0	6	NA	NA	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	4	14	NA	NA	NA	NA



-143-

Table 5. DOG ID: BFQ2

# Antigen		Inj 1 Sub	Inj 1 Obj	Inj 2 Sub	Inj 2 Obj	Inj 3 Sub	Inj 3 Obj
5	1 Neg Cntl	0	6	NA	NA	NA	NA
	2 Histamine	4	12	NA	NA	NA	NA
	3 Greer	0	6	0	6	0	6
	4 FS-1	1	9	1	9	1	9
	5 A	0	7	0	7	0	7
10	6 B	0	7	0	7	0	7
	7 C1	0	7	1	7	1	7
	8 C2	0	7	0	7	0	6
	9 D1	0	8	1	7	1	8
	10 D2	0	7	0	6	1	7
15	11 E	1	7	0	6	0	6
	12 F	1	6	1	7	0	7
	13 G	0	8	1	8	1	8
	14 H	0	8	0	7	0	7
	15 I	1	7	0	7	0	8
20	16 J	0	7	0	7	0	7
	17 K	0	7	0	7	0	6
	18 L	0	8	0	7	0	7
	19 M1	0	7	0	7	0	7
	20 M2	0	7	0	7	1	8
25	21 N	3	12	3	11	3	11
	22 FS-2	3	11	3	11	3	11
	23 Neg Cntl	0	7	NA	NA	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	4	15	NA	NA	NA	NA

-144-

**Table 6.** DOG ID: CPO2

# Antigen		Inj 1 Sub	Inj 1 Obj	Inj 2 Sub	Inj 2 Obj	Inj 3 Sub	Inj 3 Obj
5	1 Neg Cntl	0	3	NA	NA	NA	NA
	2 Histamine	4	13	NA	NA	NA	NA
	3 Greer	0	7	0	7	0	6
	4 FS-1	4	12	4	12	4	12
	5 A	0	7	0	6	0	6
10	6 B	0	6	0	7	0	7
	7 C1	0	7	0	6	0	7
	8 C2	0	6	0	6	0	6
	9 D1	0	7	1	7	0	7
	10 D2	1	6	0	6	0	5
15	11 E	0	6	0	6	0	6
	12 F	0	6	0	6	2	7
	13 G	2	9	2	8	2	8
	14 H	4	11	4	12	4	11
	15 I	3	12	3	11	3	10
20	16 J	3	10	3	11	3	10
	17 K	2	8	2	8	2	8
	18 L	1	8	1	7	1	7
	19 M1	3	11	3	11	3	11
	20 M2	3	11	4	12	4	12
25	21 N	4	12	3	10	3	11
	22 FS-2	3	11	3	12	3	12
	23 Neg Cntl	0	6	NA	NA	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	4	13	NA	NA	NA	NA

-145-

Table 7. DOG ID: COQ2

# Antigen		Inj 1 Sub	Inj 1 Obj	Inj 2 Sub	Inj 2 Obj	Inj 3 Sub	Inj 3 Obj
5	1 Neg Cntl	0	6	NA	NA	NA	NA
	2 Histamine	4	13	NA	NA	NA	NA
	3 Greer	0	7	0	7	0	7
	4 FS-1	2	8	2	8	2	8
	5 A	0	6	0	6	0	7
10	6 B	0	7	0	7	0	6
	7 C1	0	7	0	6	0	6
	8 C2	0	7	0	7	0	6
	9 D1	0	6	0	6	0	6
	10 D2	0	6	0	6	0	7
15	11 E	0	6	0	6	0	6
	12 F	0	6	0	7	0	7
	13 G	0	7	0	7	0	6
	14 H	1	7	1	7	1	7
	15 I	2	8	2	9	2	8
20	16 J	2	8	2	8	2	8
	17 K	1	7	1	7	1	7
	18 L	1	6	0	6	0	6
	19 M1	2	7	2	8	2	8
	20 M2	2	8	2	8	2	9
25	21 N	3	11	3	12	3	11
	22 FS-2	3	11	3	11	3	10
	23 Neg Cntl	0	7	NA	NA	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	4	14	NA	NA	NA	NA

As a control, 2 flea naive dogs (i.e., dogs that had never been exposed to fleas) were also tested with single replicates of the same samples that were injected into the sensitized dogs. These dogs are referred to as WANU and WBCE. Objective and subjective wheal size measurements

-146-

minutes after injection of the samples are shown in Tables 8 and 9.

**Table 8.** DOG ID: WANU

	# Antigen	Inj 1 Sub	Inj 1 Obj
5	1 Neg Cntl	0	7
	2 Histamine	4	10
	3 Greer	0	6
	4 FS-1	0	6
	5 A	0	7
10	6 B	0	6
	7 C1	0	6
	8 C2	0	6
	9 D1	0	7
	10 D2	0	6
15	11 E	0	6
	12 F	0	6
	13 G	0	7
	14 H	0	7
	15 I	0	7
20	16 J	0	7
	17 K	0	6
	18 L	0	7
	19 M1	0	6
	20 M2	0	6
25	21 N	1	8
	22 FS-2	1	8
	23 Neg Cntl	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	NA	NA

-147-

Table 9. DOG ID: WBCE

# Antigen		Inj 1 Sub	Inj 1 Obj
5	1 Neg Cntl	0	6
	2 Histamine	4	12
	3 Greer	0	7
	4 FS-1	0	7
	5 A	0	7
10	6 B	0	7
	7 C1	0	7
	8 C2	0	7
	9 D1	0	7
	10 D2	0	6
15	11 E	0	7
	12 F	0	7
	13 G	0	8
	14 H	0	7
	15 I	0	7
20	16 J	0	7
	17 K	0	7
	18 L	0	6
	19 M1	0	7
	20 M2	0	7
25	21 N	0	7
	22 FS-2	0	7
	23 Neg Cntl	NA	NA
	24 Histamine	NA	NA

The average subjective score obtained for each flea saliva antigen from the 6 sensitized dogs tested was calculated and is summarized in Fig. 5. The results indicate that the flea saliva products produced as described in Examples 2 and 3 include at least one allergenic protein capable of inducing an immediate

-148-

hypersensitive response in a sensitized dog. In particular, injection of the mixtures of flea saliva antigens referred to as FS-1 and FS-2 resulted in substantial wheal formation. Flea saliva proteins fspE, fspF, fspG, fspH, fspI, fspJ, fspK, fspL, fspM1, fspM2 and fspN also resulted in substantial wheal formation. Flea saliva proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1 and fspD2 produced minimal, if any, allergic response, depending on the dog being tested. The sample containing fspH produced the largest wheal formation when compared with the other flea saliva proteins.

\*B. Comparison of Levels of Induration and Erythema at the Injection Sites

In addition to wheal size, the amount of induration and erythema were also measured at each site of injection. Induration produced by the injection of the flea saliva antigens was measured at 6 hours and 24 hours by subjective scoring. Such subjective induration measurements were performed by Kenneth W. Kwochka, D.V.M. In addition, the amount of erythema at each site of injection were subjectively scored by Kenneth W. Kwochka, D.V.M.

The amounts of induration and erythema measured by subjective scoring at 6 hours were negative for each of the sensitized and control dogs except for the following formulations in the following sensitized dogs. Administration of FS-1 to Dog 2082101 produced an average induration score of 1 at 2 sites of injection but no erythema score. Administration of fspL to Dog 2082101

-149-

produced no induration but an erythema score of 1 at 1 site of injection. Administration of fspM1 to Dog 2082101 produced no induration but an erythema score of 3 at 1 site of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog 2082101  
5 produced no induration but an average erythema score of 1.33 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of fspH to Dog 2082128 produced no induration but an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of fspI to Dog 2082128 produced an average  
10 induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 1 at 2 sites of injection. Administration of fspJ to Dog 2082128 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 1 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog 2082128 produced no  
15 induration but an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of injection.

Administration of FS-1 to Dog BFQ2 produced an average induration score of 2 and an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of fspN to Dog BFQ2  
20 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 2 at 2 sites of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog BFQ2 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 2 at 2 sites of injection.

25 Administration of FS-1 to Dog CPO2 produced an average induration score of 2.5 but no erythema at 2 sites of injection. Administration of fspG to Dog CPO2 produced no induration but an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of

-150-

injection. Administration of fspH to Dog CPO2 produced no induration but an average erythema score of 1 at 2 sites of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog CPO2 produced no induration but an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of  
5 injection.

The average subjective score for induration obtained for each flea saliva antigen from the 6 sensitized dogs tested was calculated and is summarized in Fig. 6. The average subjective score for erythema obtained for each  
10 flea saliva antigen from the 6 sensitized dogs tested was calculated and is summarized in Fig. 7.

The amounts of induration and erythema measured by subjective scoring at 24 hours results for five of the flea-sensitized dogs and the two control dogs were negative  
15 except for the following formulations in the following sensitized dogs.

Administration of fspI to Dog 2082101 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 1 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of fspJ to  
20 Dog 2082101 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 1 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of fspM1 to Dog 2082101 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 3 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of fspN to Dog 2082101  
25 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog 2082101 produced an average induration score



-151-

of 3 and an average erythema score of 4 at 3 sites of injection.

Administration of FS-1 to Dog BFQ2 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 1 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog BFQ2 produced an induration score of 1 and an erythema score of 1 at 1 site of injection.

Administration of FS-1 to Dog CPO2 produced an induration score of 2 and an erythema score of 1 at 1 site of injection. Administration of fspI to Dog CPO2 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 1 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog CPO2 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of injection.

Administration of Greer antigen to Dog CQQ2 produced no induration but an average erythema score of 1 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of FS-1 to Dog CQQ2 produced an induration score of 1 and an erythema score of 1 at 1 site of injection. Administration of fspI, fspJ, fspM1 or fspM2 to Dog CQQ2 produced no induration but an average erythema score of 1 at 3 sites of injection. Administration of fspN to Dog CQQ2 produced an induration score of 1 and an erythema score of 1 at 1 site of injection. Administration of FS-2 to Dog CQQ2 produced an average induration score of 1 and an average erythema score of 2 at 3 sites of injection.

The average subjective score for induration obtained for each flea saliva antigen from the 6 sensitized dogs

-152-

tested was calculated and is summarized in Fig. 8. The average subjective score for erythema obtained for each flea saliva antigen from the 6 sensitized dogs tested was calculated and is summarized in Fig. 9.

5       The results indicate that at least some of the flea saliva protein formulations produced as described in Examples 2 and 3 include at least one allergenic protein capable of inducing a delayed hypersensitive response in a sensitized dog. Injection of the mixtures of flea saliva  
10 proteins referred to as FS-1 and FS-2 induced substantial induration and erythema for at least 24 hours. In addition, the flea saliva protein samples fspI, fspJ, M1 and fspN were sufficiently allergenic to induce induration and erythema for at least 24 hours. The flea saliva  
15 protein sample fspL and fspM2 induced substantial levels of induration but not substantial levels of erythema at 24 hours.

Taken together, the results shown indicated above and shown in Fig. 5 through 9, indicate that saliva protein  
20 formulations of the present invention are sufficiently allergenic to induce a hypersensitive response in a sensitized dog. Numerous samples induced both an immediate hypersensitive response and a delayed hypersensitive response.

#### 25   Example 9

This example demonstrates the ability of numerous flea saliva protein samples isolated in Examples 2 and 3 to

-153-

induce a hypersensitive response by histopathology of tissue removed from selected lesions on the dogs described in Example 8.

Two tissue samples per dog were removed from each sensitized dog described in Example 8. No biopsies were taken from the two naive dogs. The selected sites from which the tissue samples were removed are indicated in Table 10 below. Biopsies were taken with a 4 mm biopsy punch after subcutaneous injections of Lidocaine. Biopsies were processed and read by Dr. David M. Getzy, DVM, Diplomat ACVP (American College of Veterinary Pathologists) at the Colorado Veterinary Diagnostic Laboratory (College of Veterinary Medicine and Biomedical Sciences, Colorado State University, Fort Collins, CO).

-154-

**Table 10. Histopathology**

	<u>Dog</u>	<u>Antigen</u>	<u>Time</u>	<u>No.</u>	<u>Slide</u>	<u>Lesion Type</u>	<u>Grade</u>
5	101	FS-1	15 min.	1	A	A	1
			6 hr.	2	B	A	2.5
			24 hr.	3	C	A	3
	109	FS-1	15 min.	4	D	A	1
			6 hr.	5	E	C	2
			24 hr.	6	F	C	3
	128	FS-1	15 min.	7	G	A	1.5
			6 hr.	8	H	C	1.5
			24 hr.	9	I	C	3
	CPO2	FS-1	15 min.	10	J	A	1.5
			6 hr.	11	K	C	3
			24 hr.	12	L	C	4
	CQQ2	FS-1	15 min.	13	M	A	1.5
			6 hr.	14	N	C	2.5
			24 hr.	15	O	C	2.5
10	101	fspE	15 min.	16	P	A	1
			6 hr.	17	Q	C	1.5
			24 hr.	18	R	A	1.5
	109	fspF	15 min.	19	S	A	1
			6 hr.	20	T	A	1.5
			24 hr.	21	U	A	1.5
	128	fspI	15 min.	22	V	A	1
			6 hr.	23	W	C	2.5
			24 hr.	24	X	C	2.5
	BFQ2	fspN	15 min.	25	Y	A	1.5
			6 hr.	26	Z	C	2
			24 hr.	27	AA	C	3.5

-155-

**Table 10. Histopathology**

<u>Dog</u>	<u>Antigen</u>	<u>Time</u>	<u>No.</u>	<u>Slide</u>	<u>Lesion Type</u>	<u>Grade</u>
BFQ2	fspO	15 min.	28	BB	A	1
		6 hr.	29	CC	C	3
		24 hr.	30	DD	C	2.5
CPO2	fspH	15 min.	31	EE	A	1.5
		6 hr.	32	FF	C	1.5
		24 hr.	33	GG	A	1.5
CQQ2	fspN	15 min.	34	HH	A	1
		6 hr.	35	II	C	2.5
		24 hr.	36	JJ	C	2.5

Two types of lesions were found in the tissue samples tested. Lesion Type A refers to a moderate superficial dermal edema having mild numbers of mast cells in a perivascular orientation within the superficial dermis. Vascular endothelium exhibited mild reactive hypertrophy. Minimal numbers of neutrophils were noted in this region as well. Lesion Type C refers to lesions that were similar to those described in Lesion Type A except that the eosinophils were mild to moderate in severity, while neutrophils and mast cells were mild in severity.

On a scale of 0 to 5, lesions ranged from grade 1 to grade 4 in severity. Some of the specimens had predominantly mastocytic inflammatory perivascular infiltrates, edema, and minimal numbers of other cellular components. Other sections showed a predominance of eosinophilic inflammatory infiltrates, with lesser numbers of mast cells and neutrophils. The severity of these lesions was variable, however, in some areas, it progressed

-156-

to intraepidermal eosinophilic pustulation and collagen necrobiosis within the superficial dermis.

Taken together, the tissue samples indicated the presence of superficial perivascular/periadnexal, mastocytic and eosinophilic, subacute dermatitis. Lesions noted in all the slide specimens examined are consistent with an allergic Type I hypersensitivity reaction.

#### Example 10

This example further demonstrates the ability of proteins described in Examples 2 and 3 to induce an allergic response in animals naturally susceptible to flea allergy dermatitis through skin tests performed on dogs. These reactions were compared to those obtained using the current standard for diagnosis of flea allergy dermatitis, Greer Whole Flea Extract (Greer Laboratories, Inc., Lenoir, NC). In addition, in order to determine specificity of the reactions, test results were compared to those obtained from a population of control dogs with normal skin and a population of dogs with pruritic skin disorders other than flea allergy dermatitis.

Three groups of dogs were used in the study: (1) 10 dogs with naturally occurring flea allergy dermatitis as determined by clinical signs, presence of fleas at the time of diagnosis, and a positive immediate or delayed reaction to Greer Whole Flea Extract; (2) 10 dogs with non-flea-related pruritic dermatoses including, but not limited to, atopy, food allergy dermatitis, pyoderma,

-157-

seborrhea, and other parasitic hypersensitivity reactions; and (3) 10 dogs with normal skin and no history of chronic skin diseases. The dogs were of any breed, age or sex. They were recruited from the hospital population of the Ohio State University Veterinary Teaching Hospital, Columbus, Ohio. All dogs had written owner consent to participate in the study.

All tests and subjective scoring were performed by Kenneth W. Kwochka, D.V.M., Diplomat ACVD, (American College of Veterinary Dermatologists), in the Dermatology Examination Room at the Veterinary Teaching Hospital, College of Veterinary Medicine, The Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio. All dogs were tested on the anterior-ventral-lateral aspect of the chest on the left side. Dogs were sedated for testing using standard dosages of xylazine and atropine administered intravenously immediately before the skin test. No glucocorticoids, antihistamines, or other non-steroidal antiinflammatory medications were allowed for at least 3 weeks prior to testing. The area for testing was gently clipped with a #40 electric clipper blade and the injection sites marked with an indelible black felt-tipped marking pen. Twenty-two sites were marked: two rows of ten dots and one row of two dots. Intradermal injections were placed both above and below each mark for a total of forty-four injections that were administered in the following order:

-158-

- Row 1: Neg. cont.-Histamine-Greer-Greer-Flea saliva-Flea saliva-A-A-B-B
- Row 2: C1-C1-C2-C2-D1-D1-D2-D2-E-E
- Row 3: F-F-G-G-H-H-I-I-J-J-
- 5 Row 4: K-K-L-L-M1-M1-M2-M2-N-N
- Row 5: FS2-FS2
- Row 6: Neg. cont.-Histamine

Each site was injected intradermally with 50  $\mu$ l of sterile diluent (Neg. cont.), 1/100,000 w/v histamine phosphate (Histamine), Greer Whole Flea Extract (Greer), whole flea saliva (Flea saliva), or individual salivary protein fractions (fspA, (A); fspB, (B); fspC1, (C1); fspC2, (C2); fspD1, (D1); fspD2, (D2); fspE, (E); fspF, (F); fspG, (G); fspH, (H); fspI, (I); fspJ, (J); fspK, (K); fspL, (L); 15 fspM1, (M1); fspM2, (M2); fspN, (N); and FS-2 (FS2). All injections were diluted in the same sterile diluent as the Neg. cont.

Skin reactions were read subjectively and objectively at 15 minutes and 24 hours after injections. Owners were 20 required to return their dogs to the Veterinary Teaching Hospital for the 24 hour readings. Subjective assessments were based on a scale of 0, 1+, 2+, 3+ and 4+ based on wheal size, amount of erythema and amount of induration. Objective assessment was based on wheal diameter measured 25 in millimeters.

Comparison of Skin Reactions:

A. FAD Dogs:



-159-

Of the 10 dogs positive to Greer, 7 (70%) were positive the Flea Saliva (FS). None of the 3 FS-negative dogs reacted to any of the salivary protein fractions. Additionally, the 3 dogs negative to FS at 15 minutes were  
 5 negative to everything at 24 hours. The 7 FS-positive dogs were used to summarize the 15 minute reactions, shown below in Table 11.

**Table 11.** Immediate (15 min) subjective scores of 7 FS-positive dogs to test antigens

10	% Positive	Scores $\geq 2+$	Scores $\geq 3+$
	0		I
	14	B, I, J, L	B, D1, J, L
	29	A, C1, C2, D1	A, C1, C2, K
	43	E, F, K	D2, E, F, H, M2
15	57	D2, H, M2	G, N, FS2
	71	G, M1	M1
	86	N, FS2	Greer
	100	Greer, FS	FS

Four of the 7 FS-positive dogs could not be evaluated  
 20 at 24 hours because the severity of the immediate reactions warranted antiinflammatory therapy. The remaining 3 FS-positive dogs were used to summarize the 24 hour reactions, shown below in Table 12.

-160-

**Table 12.** Delayed (24 hr) subjective scores of 3  
FS-positive dogs to test antigens

	% Positive	Scores $\geq 2+$	Scores $\geq 3+$
	0		
5	33	M2	
	67	Greer, FS, N, FS2	FS, N, FS2
	100		

**B. Normal Dogs:**

Three dogs had an immediate reaction to the skin  
10 test antigens to some extent. None had a positive delayed  
reaction at 24 hours. A summary of the immediate (15 min)  
subjective results is shown below in Table 13.

-161-

**Table 13.** Immediate (15 min) subjective scores of 10 normal dogs to test antigens

	% Positive	Scores $\geq 2+$	Scores $\geq 3+$
	0		
5	10	N, FS2	FS2
	20	Greer, FS	Greer, FS
	30		
	40		
	50		
10	60		
	70		
	80		
	90		
	100		

15 Individual dog comments:

Dog #1: Greer 3+, FS 3+, N 2+, FS2 4+

Dog #2: Greer 3+

Dog #3: FS 3+

C. Non-FAD Pruritis Dogs:

20 Six dogs had an immediate reaction to the skin test antigens to some extent. A summary of the immediate (15 min) subjective results is shown below in Table 14.

-162-

Tabl 14. Immediate (15 min) subjective scores of 10Non-FAD pruritis dogs to test antigens

	% Positive	Scores $\geq 2+$	Scores $\geq 3+$
	0		
5	10	G, O	G, O
	20	Greer, M1	Greer, FS, M1, M2
	30	FS, M2, N	N
	40		
	50		
10	60		
	70		
	80		
	90		
	100		

## 15 Individual dog comments:

Dog #1: FS 2+, M1 3+, M2 3+, N 3+, FS2 3+

Atopic dog under chronic flea exposure

Dog #2: FS 4+, G 4+, M1 4+, M2 3+, N 3+

Atopic dog under chronic flea exposure

20 Dog #3: FS 4+, M2 2+

Atopic dog under chronic flea exposure

Dog #4: N 3+

Atopic dog under chronic flea exposure

Dog #5: Greer 4+

25 Chronic otitis externa

Dog #6: Greer 4+

Generalized demodicosis (mange)

Dogs #1, #2 and #3 all came back to the clinic subsequently and were diagnosed with FAD and were

30 Gr er positive.

-163-

Three dogs had a delayed reaction to the skin test antigens to some extent. A summary of the delayed (24 hr) subjective results is shown below in Table 15.

Table 15. Delayed (24 hr) subjective scores of 10 Non-FAD pruritis dogs to test antigens

	% Positive	Scores $\geq 2+$	Scores $\geq 3+$
	0		
	10	FS, N, FS2	Greer, FS, N, FS2
	20		
10	30	Greer	
	40		
	50		
	60		
	70		
15	80		
	90		
	100		

Individual dog comments:

- Dog #3: Greer 2+
- 20 Atopic dog under chronic flea exposure
- Dog #4: Greer 2+
- Atopic dog under chronic flea exposure
- Dog #6: Greer 3+, FS 3+, N 3+, FS2 3+
- Generalized demodicosis (mang )

-164-

As an aid in determining the fraction(s) of flea saliva that correlate best with a positive skin test result, all the data for the artificially sensitized and clinically diagnosed FAD dogs that were 2+ or greater to FS (12 dogs total; 5 artificially sensitized and 7 clinically diagnosed as FAD positive) were tabulated according to the responses to the test antigens. The immediate (15 min) subjective results are shown below in Table 16, and the delayed (24 h) subjective results are shown below in Table 17.

Table 16.

		PERCENT RESPONDING (15 min subjective score)					
		Artificially Sensitized (5)		Clinical Diagnosis (7)		Combined (12)	
Antigen		Score ≥2+	Score ≥3+	Score ≥2+	Score ≥3+	Score ≥2+	Score ≥3+
15	Greer	20	20	100	86	67	58
	FS	100	80	100	100	100	92
	A	0	0	29	29	17	17
	B	0	0	14	14	8	8
	C	0	0	29	29	17	17
20	D1	0	0	29	14	17	8
	D2	0	0	57	43	33	25
	E	40	20	43	43	42	33
	F	40	40	43	43	42	42
	G	60	40	71	57	67	50
25	H	80	20	57	43	67	33
	I	100	40	14	0	50	17
	J	100	40	14	14	50	25
	K	80	20	43	29	58	25
	L	20	20	14	14	17	17
30	M1	100	60	71	71	83	67
	M2	100	80	57	43	75	58
	N	100	60	86	57	92	58
	FS2	80	60	86	57	83	58

-165-

Table 17.

		PERCENT RESPONDING (24 hr subjective score)					
		Artificially Sensitized (5)		Clinical Diagnosis (7)		Combined (12)	
5	Antigen	Score ≥2+	Score ≥3+	Score ≥2+	Score ≥3+	Score ≥2+	Score ≥3+
	Greer	0	0	67	0	25	0
	FS	0	0	67	67	25	25
	A	0	0	0	0	0	0
	B	0	0	0	0	0	0
10	C	0	0	0	0	0	0
	D1	0	0	0	0	0	0
	D2	0	0	0	0	0	0
	E	0	0	0	0	0	0
	F	0	0	0	0	0	0
15	G	0	0	0	0	0	0
	H	0	0	0	0	0	0
	I	0	0	0	0	0	0
	J	0	0	0	0	0	0
	K	0	0	0	0	0	0
20	L	0	0	0	0	0	0
	M1	20	0	0	0	13	0
	M2	0	0	33	0	13	0
	N	20	0	67	67	38	25
	FS2	60	20	67	67	63	38

25        The results of these studies indicate that the most substantial responses were obtained for fractions fspG, fspH, fspM1, fspM2 and fspN.

#### Example 11

30        The following example illustrates the expression of fspI proteins in bacteria and in insect cells.

#### A. Expression of Flea Protein fspI in *E. coli*.

A 500 bp DNA fragment of fspI was PCR amplified from nucleic acid molecule nfspI<sub>591</sub>, using: Primer 11, a sense primer having the nucleic acid sequence 5'

35    ATTCGGATCCATGGAAAGTTAATAAAAAATGTAC.3' (*Bam*HI site in bold), d noted as SEQ ID NO:36; and Primer 12, an antisense primer having the nucleic acid sequence 5'

-166-

TAATGGATCCTTATTTTTTGGTCGACAATAAC 3', denoted SEQ ID  
NO:37. The PCR product, a fragment of about 535  
nucleotides, denoted nfspI<sub>535</sub>, was digested with BamHI  
restriction endonuclease, gel purified, and subcloned  
5 into expression vector pTrcHisB (available from  
InVitrogen Corp.) that had been digested with BamHI and  
CIP treated to produce recombinant molecule pHis-nfspI<sub>535</sub>.

The recombinant molecule was transformed into both  
HB101 (available from BRL, Gaithersburg, MD) and BL21  
10 (available from Novagen, Madison, WI) competent cells to  
form recombinant cells *E.coli*HB:pHis-nfspI<sub>535</sub> and  
*E.coli*BL:pHis-nfspI<sub>535</sub>. The recombinant cells were  
cultured in an enriched bacterial growth medium  
containing 0.1 mg/ml ampicillin and 0.1% glucose at 32°C.  
15 When the cells reached an OD<sub>600</sub> of about 0.4-0.5,  
expression was induced by the addition of 0.5 mM  
isopropyl B-D-thiogalactoside (IPTG), and the cells were  
cultured for 2 hours at 32°C.

SDS-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis and western  
20 immunoblot analyses of recombinant cell lysates  
containing the fusion protein PHIS-PfspI<sub>155</sub> were  
accomplished by standard procedures using either a T7 Tag  
monoclonal antibody (available from InVitrogen Corp.) or  
rabbit anti-FAD antiserum (#A3381) generated by Paravax,  
25 Inc. in Fort Collins, CO, produced by immunizing rabbits  
with nitrocellulose membranes containing flea saliva,  
produced as described in Example 2. Antigen/antibody  
reactions were detected by colorimetric enzyme reactions



-167-

using alkaline phosphatase-conjugated anti-mouse or anti-rabbit antibodies. A 28 kD protein was detected on the immunoblots of induced lysates with both primary antibodies.

5 B. Expression of Flea Protein fspI in Insect Cells

Nucleic acid molecule nfspI<sub>475</sub> was PCR amplified from an fspI nucleic acid molecule using the following primers, which were designed to facilitate expression in insect cells using a baculovirus vector: sense Primer  
10 13, with the BamHI site in bold, is 5' CGC **GGA TCC** TAT AAA TAT GGA GGA CAT CTG GAA AGT TAA TAA AAA ATG TAC ATC 3', denoted as SEQ ID NO:44; and antisense Primer 14, with the XbaI site in bold, is 5' GCT CTA **GAG CAT** TTA TTT TTT GGT CGA CAA TAA CAA AAC 3', denoted as SEQ ID NO:45.  
15 The PCR product was digested with BamHI and XbaI and an about 475 bp DNA fragment was excised and purified from an agarose gel.

Nucleic acid molecule nfspI<sub>475</sub> was ligated into a pVL1393 vector (available from InVitrogen Corp.) digested  
20 with BamHI and XbaI to produce recombinant molecule pVL-nfspI<sub>475</sub>.

The recombinant molecule was transfected into *S. frugiperda* Sf9 cells with linearized Baculovirus DNA to form recombinant cell *S. frugiperda*:pVL-nfspI<sub>475</sub>. The  
25 recombinant cells were cultured using standard conditions to produce recombinant virus. The transfection supernatant was also found to contain a 23 kD protein

-168-

which reacted with a rabbit anti-FAD antiserum (#A3381) by Western blot analysis.

Example 12:

This example describes the isolation of nucleic acid sequences encoding at least portions of flea saliva proteins in fspN, and their characterization relative to human prostatic acid phosphatase.

The flea salivary gland and the whole fed flea cDNA libraries described previously in Example 6A were immunoscreened using New Zealand White rabbit antiserum developed against a collected mixture of flea salivary proteins (e.g., the rabbit was immunized one or more times with a ground up nitrocellulose filter used as collection membrane to collect flea saliva proteins, followed by one or more immunization with a flea saliva protein extract eluted from a Duropore filter). The immunoscreening protocols used are those described in the picoBlue™ Immunoscreening Kit instruction manual, available from Stratagene, Inc. The methods for preparation of the cDNA expression libraries for immunoscreening, i.e., expression of the cDNA clones and procedures for transferring lambda phage plaques to membranes for immunoscreening, are described in the ZAP-cDNA Synthesis Kit instruction manual, also available from Stratagene, Inc., La Jolla, California.

Forty immunopositive clones were selected from the screening. One immunopositive clone was derived from the

-169-

salivary gland cDNA library and 39 other immunopositive clones were derived from the whole fed flea cDNA library. The initial fspN-protein cDNA sequences, termed nfspN(A) and nfspN(B) were isolated from the whole fed flea cDNA library and came from this initial immunoscreening.

Partial nucleotide sequences for nfspN(A) and nfspN(B) are represented by SEQ ID NO's. Each sequence represents approximately the carboxyl terminal half of the cDNA gene coding region as well as the 3' untranslated region through the poly (A) region. The nucleotide sequence for a nfspN(A) nucleic acid molecule named nfspN(A)<sub>646</sub> is denoted as SEQ ID NO:50. Translation of SEQ ID NO:50 yields a protein named PfspN(A)<sub>172</sub> having an amino acid sequence denoted SEQ ID NO:51. The nucleotide sequences for a nfspN(B) nucleic acid molecule named nfspN(B)<sub>612</sub> is denoted SEQ ID NO:52. Translation of SEQ ID NO:52 yields a protein named PfspN(B)<sub>153</sub> having an amino acid sequence denoted SEQ ID NO:53.

In addition, an apparent N-terminal amino acid sequence deduced from nucleic acid sequence of nfspN(A), named PfspN(A)<sub>56</sub> and denoted SEQ ID NO:54, was determined. The amino acid sequence of PfspN(A)<sub>56</sub> (i.e., SEQ ID NO:54) is similar, but not identical, to the N-terminal amino acid sequences obtained for fspN1 (SEQ ID NO:11), fspN2 (SEQ ID NO:12) and fspN3 (SEQ ID NO:13). While not being bound by theory, it is believed that there is a family of fspN proteins that are found in flea saliva, which may be due to all lic variation or multiple genes in the flea

-170-

g nome. Nucleic acid molecules nfspN(A)<sub>646</sub> and nfspN(B)<sub>612</sub> are about 76% identical, and the translated products are about 65% identical.

In a second immunoscreening experiment in which  
5 antiserum collected from a rabbit that was immunized with the proteins in peak N of the HPLC separation of flea saliva extract described in Example 4 (i.e., fspN proteins) was used to probe a flea salivary gland cDNA library (prepared as described in Example 6),  
10 approximately 20 positive clones were isolated. The nucleic acid sequence of one of the recovered nucleic acid molecules appears to be identical to that of nfspN(A). At least two of the other nucleic acid molecules have nucleic acid sequences that are similar,  
15 but not identical, to that of nfspN(A), again supporting the likelihood of a family of fspN proteins in flea saliva. Yet another nucleic acid molecule appears to have a nucleic acid sequence that is similar to myosin gene sequences.

20 The nucleic acid and amino acid sequences of the fspN(A) and fspN(B) nucleic acid molecules and proteins, respectively, were compared to known nucleic acid and amino acid sequences using a Genbank homology search. Both nucleic acid sequences were found to be similar to  
25 the corresponding (i.e., carboxyl-terminal) region of the nucleic acid sequence of human prostatic acid phosphatase. The most highly conserved region of continuous similarity between flea and human amino acid

-171-

sequences spans from about amino acid 272 through about amino acid 333 of the human enzyme. Comparison of the nucleic acid sequence encoding amino acids from about 268 through about 333 of the human enzyme with the

5 corresponding regions of nfspN(A) and nfspN(B) nucleic acid sequences indicate that nfspN(A) is about 40% identical, and nfspN(B) is about 43% identical, to that region of the human prostatic acid phosphatase gene. Comparison of the region spanning from about amino acid

10 268 through about amino acid 333 of the human enzyme with the corresponding regions of PfspN(A) and PfspN(B) indicate that PfspN(A) is about 28% identical, and PfspN(B) is about 30% identical, to that region of the human prostatic acid phosphatase gene. The possibility

15 that at least some fspN proteins encode an active acid phosphatase is supported by the finding that flea saliva extract FS-3 has been shown to have acid phosphatase activity, as described in Example 3.

The apparent complete nucleic acid sequence of the

20 coding region of nucleic acid molecule nfspN(A), referred to herein as nfspN(A)<sub>1197</sub>, is denoted herein as SEQ ID NO:55. Translation of SEQ ID NO:55 yields an apparent full-length fspN protein named PfspN(A)<sub>398</sub> having an amino acid sequence denoted herein as SEQ ID NO:56. (It should

25 be noted that although nucleic acid sequence SEQ ID NO:55 and amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO:56 do not exactly match nucleic acid sequence SEQ ID NO:50 or amino acid sequences SEQ ID NO:51 or SEQ ID NO:54 in the

-172-

corresponding regions, the mismatches are likely due to sequencing errors in SEQ ID NO:50, SEQ ID NO:51 and SEQ ID NO:54.)

Comparison of SEQ ID NO:56 with the N-terminal amino acid sequences obtained for fspN1 (SEQ ID NO:11), fspN2 (SEQ ID NO:12) and fspN3 (SEQ ID NO:13) indicates that the amino terminal amino acids of fspN1 and fspN2 correspond to amino acid position 18 of SEQ ID NO:56, while the amino terminal amino acid of fspN3 corresponds to amino acid position 20 of SEQ ID NO:56. SEQ ID NO:13 appears to be identical to the region of SEQ ID NO:56 spanning amino acid positions from 20 through 39, suggesting that nfspN(A) encodes fspN3. SEQ ID NO:11 is about 67% identical to the corresponding region of SEQ ID NO:56, and SEQ ID NO:12 is about 60% identical (discounting the 3 unknown amino acids in SEQ ID NO:12) to the corresponding region of SEQ ID NO:56, supporting the suggestion that fspN1 and fspN2 are members of the same flea saliva protein family as fspN3.

Comparison of SEQ ID NO:56 with the amino acid sequence of human prostatic acid phosphatase indicates that the two sequences share about 30% identity at the amino acid level.

### Example 13

This Example demonstrates the production of a bacterial recombinant cell including an fspN protein and use of that cell to produce the fspN protein.

-173-

An about 1000 bp DNA fragment, denoted nfspN<sub>1000</sub>, was PCR amplified from a nucleic acid molecule encoding an fspN protein using the following primers: F7 sense, having nucleic acid sequence 5'

5 GGCCTCTCGAGAGAATTGAAATTTGTGTTTGCG 3' (*Xho*I site in bold), denoted SEQ ID NO:46; and F7 antisense, having nucleic acid sequence 5' AGACGAGAATTCCAATTTATCATGAGCGG 3' (*Eco*RI site in bold), denoted SEQ ID NO:47. The PCR product was digested with *Xho*I and *Eco*RI restriction endonucleases, gel purified and subcloned into expression vector pTrcHisB (available from Invitrogen, Corp.) that had been digested with *Xho*I and *Eco*RI to form recombinant molecule pHis-nfspN<sub>1000</sub>. The recombinant molecule was transformed into *E. coli* BL21 competent cells (available from Novagen) to form recombinant cell *E. coli*:pHis-nfspN<sub>1000</sub>.

Recombinant cell *E. coli*:pHis-nfspN<sub>1000</sub> was cultured and induced as described in Example 11A to produce fusion protein PHIS-PfspN3. The recombinant fusion protein was detected by immunoblot analysis using the T7 Tag monoclonal antibody as described in Example 11A. PHIS-PfspN3 was Ni purified using Ni-NTA spin kit (available from Qiagen, Chatsworth, CA) and the purification verified using T7 Tag monoclonal antibody as described above.

#### 25 Example 14

The Example demonstrates the expression of an fspN protein in insect cells.

-174-

Recombinant molecule pVL-nfspN<sub>1000</sub> containing the  
nfspN<sub>1000</sub> nucleic acid molecule operatively linked to  
baculovirus polyhedrin transcription control sequences  
was produced in the following manner. An about 1000 bp  
5 DNA fragment, denoted nfspN<sub>1000</sub>, was PCR amplified from a  
nucleic acid molecule encoding an fspN protein using the  
following primers: sense primer 17, having nucleic acid  
sequence 5' CCG **GAA TTC** CGG TAT AAA TAT GTG GCG TCT ACT  
G 3' (*EcoRI* site in bold), denoted SEQ ID NO:48, and  
10 antisense primer 18, having nucleic acid sequence 5' CCG  
**GAA TTC** TTA AGA CGA TTT ACA CAA TTT ATC 3' (*EcoRI* site in  
bold), denoted SEQ ID NO:49. The PCR product was  
digested with *EcoRI* and non-directionally cloned into the  
15 baculovirus shuttle vector pVL1393 (available from  
InVitrogen, Corp.). Orientation was determined by  
restriction digest with the enzyme *EcoRV*. The resultant  
recombinant molecule, i.e., pVL-nfspN<sub>1000</sub>, was  
co-transfected into *S. frugiperda* cells (donated by the  
20 Colorado Bioprocessing Center, Fort Collins, CO) with  
wild type linear baculovirus DNA (AcMNPV) and insectin  
cationic liposome according to manufacturer's  
specifications (available from InVitrogen Corp.) to  
produce recombinant cell *S. frugiperda*:pVL-nfspN<sub>1000</sub>. The  
25 supernatant was tested five days post-transfection by  
Western blot analysis using rabbit antiserum against flea  
fspN proteins (as described in Example 12; d not d  
B2237) and a protein approximately 40kD was d tected.



-175-

The recombinant virus, vBV-nfspN<sub>1000</sub> was recovered from the supernatant and plaque purified.

#### Example 15

This Example demonstrates that use of ELISAs to  
5 detect anti-flea saliva IgE antibodies in the sera of  
dogs sensitized to fleas or flea saliva.

A. In a first study, sera collected from three dogs that  
had been artificially sensitized to flea bites were  
pooled and pretreated by contacting the pooled sera with  
10 Protein G to remove at least some of the non-IgE  
immunoglobulins present in the sera. IgE antibodies were  
then affinity-purified from the pretreated sera using  
Con-A chromatography.

The affinity-purified IgE antibodies were exposed to  
15 the following flea saliva products and proteins: FS-1  
saliva extract at 2 mg/ml (23,300 flea-hours per  $\mu$ l);  
fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG,  
fspH, fspI, fspJ, fspK, fspL, fspM1, fspM2, and fspN  
(from a 233,000 flea-hours per  $\mu$ l sample applied to HPLC  
20 chromatography as described in Example 3). The flea  
saliva products and proteins were suspended in 0.1 M  
sodium carbonate, pH 9.6, and 100  $\mu$ l samples of each were  
placed in microtiter dish wells. The samples were  
incubated overnight at room temperature, washed 5 times  
25 with PBS/Tween, blocked with a solution of PBS, 2% BSA,  
0.02% NaN<sub>3</sub>, for 1 hour at 37° C, and washed 5 times with  
PBS/Tween. The washed wells were each exposed to 100  $\mu$ l

-176-

aliquots of the affinity-purified dog IgE antibodies for  
1 hour at 37° C. The wells were washed 5 times with  
PBS/Tween and exposed for 1 hour, at 37° C, to 100 µl of  
a monoclonal mouse anti-canine IgE antibody preparation  
5 diluted 1:000 in PBS, 2% BSA, 0.05% Triton X-100. The  
wells were washed 5 times with PBS/Tween, exposed for 1  
hour, at 37° C, to 100 µl donkey anti-mouse IgG (H+L)-  
HRP, and washed 5 times with PBS/Tween. The wells were  
developed with 100 µl KPL TMB:H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>, 1:1, for 10 minutes,  
10 the reaction being stopped with 50 µl 2.5 N hydrogen  
sulfate. The wells were read at 450 nm.

The results, shown in Table 18 and Fig. 10, indicate  
that FAD+ dogs have in their sera IgE antibodies that  
react in a sensitive and specific manner with FS-1 flea  
15 saliva extract as well as with flea saliva proteins fspE,  
fspF, fspG, fspH, fspI, fspJ, fspK, fspL, fspM1, fspM2  
and fspN. The IgE antibody preparation reacted minimally,  
if at all, with flea saliva proteins fspA, fspB, fspC1,  
fspC2, fspD1 and fspD2. Thus, the IgE reactivity closely  
20 followed the skin test results of Example 8 in the  
artificially sensitized dogs with the same flea saliva  
products and proteins.

-177-

Tabl 18.

Volume of Antigen				
Fraction	0.5 $\mu$ l	0.25 $\mu$ l	0.125 $\mu$ l	0.063 $\mu$ l
A	0.007	0.008	0.012	0.018
B	0.016	0.010	0.013	0.052
5 C1	0.035	0.008	0.035	0.020
C2	0.022	0.009	0.002	0.005
D1	0.013	0.025	0.004	0.005
D2	0.059	0.018	0.017	0.012
E	0.214	0.263	0.206	0.092
10 F	0.276	0.393	0.217	0.114
G	0.288	0.217	-0.010	-0.010
H	0.503	0.336	0.203	0.062
I	1.076	0.997	0.917	0.637
J	0.955	0.816	0.673	0.456
15 K	1.095	0.898	0.815	0.690
L	0.991	0.721	0.485	0.162
M1	1.251	1.190	0.840	0.454
M2	1.561	1.105	0.902	0.558
N	1.989	1.887	1.819	1.435
20 FS-1	1.367	1.246	0.982	0.604
none	0.002	0.005	0.008	0.121

B. In a second study, serum collected from a dog that had been artificially sensitized to flea bites was pretreated by contacting the serum with Protein G to remove at least some of the non-IgE immunoglobulins present in the serum. The reactivity of the pretreated serum to FS-1 flea saliva extract was determined as described in Example 15A. Also tested was the reactivity

-178-

to FS-1 flea saliva extract of sera collected from dogs infected with heartworm, pooled and pretreated by contacting the serum with Protein G. The results, shown in Table 19 and Figs. 11A and 11B, demonstrate a dose dependent reactivity of IgE from the FAD+ dog while IgE from heartworm infected dogs had no reactivity against FS-1 flea saliva extract.

Table 19.

		Sera dil.							
		1:2	1:4	1:8	1:16	1:32	1:64	1:128	none
<b>DOG 2082128</b>									
10	2 µg	1.67	1.20	0.85	0.57	0.34	0.19	0.11	0.01
	1 µg	1.43	1.16	0.80	0.49	0.30	0.17	0.10	0.00
	0.5 µg	1.32	1.02	0.71	0.46	0.28	0.14	0.08	0.00
	0.25 µg	1.18	0.92	0.59	0.38	0.22	0.12	0.06	0.00
	0.13 µg	0.95	0.80	0.52	0.30	0.19	0.11	0.06	0.00
15	none	0.00	0.01	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.01
<b>HEARTWORM POOL</b>									
	2 µg	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
	1 µg	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
	0.5 µg	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
20	0.25 µg	0.00	0.01	0.01	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
	0.13 µg	0.01	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
	none	0.01	0.01	0.01	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.01	0.00

Example 16

This example demonstrates the ability of formulations of the present invention, including formulations comprising flea saliva extract FS-1, *E. coli*-produced fspH, *E. coli*-produced fspN3 or insect cell S.

-179-

*frugiperda*-produced fspN3 to identify animals susceptible to flea allergy dermatitis (i.e., to induce flea allergy dermatitis in an animal susceptible to flea allergy dermatitis).

5       The formulations were produced as follows. FS-1 was produced as described in Example 2. *E. coli*-produced fspH was produced by an *E. coli* cell transformed with a nucleic acid molecule encoding fspH operatively linked to expression vector  $\lambda P_R/T^2ori/S10HIS-RSET-A9$ , the  
10       production of which is described in PCT/US95/02941, Example 7; the resultant PHIS-fspH fusion protein was purified as described in Example 13. *E. coli*-produced fspN3 and *S. frugiperda*-produced fspN3 were produced as described in Examples 13 and 14, respectively; *E. coli*-  
15       produced fspN3 was purified as described in Example 11A; *S. frugiperda*-produced fspN3 was purified by anion/cation exchange chromatography.

      The formulations were tested in artificially sensitized dogs 2080109, 2082101, 2082128, BFQ2, CPO2,  
20       CQQ2, as described in Example 8. The injected samples were as follows: (a) saline negative control; (b) histamine positive control; (c) 2  $\mu$ g FS-1; (d) 0.1  $\mu$ g *E. coli*-produced fspH; (e) 1.0  $\mu$ g *E. coli*-produced fspH; (f) 0.2  $\mu$ g *E. coli*-produced fspN3; (g) 2.0  $\mu$ g *E. coli*-  
25       produced fspN3; (h) 0.2  $\mu$ g *S. frugiperda*-produced fspN3; and (i) 2.0  $\mu$ g *S. frugiperda*-produced fspN3. The immediate hypersensitivity results are shown in Table 20, and the delayed hypersensitivity results are shown in

-180-

Table 21. Scoring was as described in Examp1 8; NA indicates a bad injection.

Table 20.

a) Immediate (15 min.) subjective score (1-4+) (NA was a bad injection)

Dog	Saline	Histamine	FS-1	E. coli FS-H		E. coli fspN3		S. frugiperda fspN3	
				0.1	1.0	0.2	2.0	0.2	2.0
109	0	4	4	NA	4	1	1	1	1
101	0	4	4	4	4	1	2	0	1
128	0	4	4	2	4	1	2	1	3
BFO2	0	4	3	0	3	0	0	0	2
CPO2	0	4	4	4	4	1	4	1	2
COQ2	0	4	4	4	4	0	0	0	2

Table 21.

b) Delayed (24 hr.) subjective score (1-4+) (NA was a bad injection)

Dog	Saline	Histamine	FS-1	E. coli FS-H		E. coli fspN3		S. frugiperda fspN3	
				0.1	1.0	0.2	2.0	0.2	2.0
109	0	0	0	NA	0	0	0	0	0
101	0	0	3	0	2	2	3	2	3
128	0	0	3	0	2	2	2	2	3
BFO2	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
CPO2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
COQ2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

In summary, these results indicate that *E. coli*-produced fspH exhibited a strong positive immediate reaction in all dogs, the reaction being proportional to the dogs' reaction to flea saliva. *E. coli*-produced and *S. frugiperda*-produced fspN3 proteins also exhibited a positive immediate reaction in 4 and all dogs, respectively. The two dogs that showed a strong delay d hypersensitive response reaction to FS-1 showed similar

-181-

delayed hypersensitive response reactions to  
recombinantly produced fspH and fspN3.

-182-

## SEQUENCE LISTING

The following Sequence Listing is submitted pursuant to 37 CFR §1.821. A copy in computer readable form is also submitted herewith.

5 Applicants assert pursuant to 37 CFR §1.821 that the content of the paper and computer readable copies of SEQ ID NO:1 through SEQ ID NO:54 submitted herewith are the same.

## 1) GENERAL INFORMATION:

- 10 (i) APPLICANT: FRANK, GLENN R.  
HUNTER, SHIRLEY WU  
WALLENFELS, LYNDIA
- (ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: NOVEL ECTOPARASITE SALIVA PROTEINS  
AND APPARATUS TO COLLECT SUCH PROTEINS
- 15 (iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 56
- (iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:  
(A) ADDRESSEE: Sheridan Ross & McIntosh  
(B) STREET: 1700 Lincoln Street, Suite 3500  
20 (C) CITY: Denver  
(D) STATE: Colorado  
(E) COUNTRY: U.S.A.  
(F) ZIP: 80203
- (v) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:  
25 (A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk  
(B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible  
(C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS  
(D) SOFTWARE: PatentIn Release #1.0, Version #1.25
- (vi) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:  
30 (A) APPLICATION NUMBER:  
(B) FILING DATE:  
(C) CLASSIFICATION:
- (viii) ATTORNEY/AGENT INFORMATION:  
(A) NAME: Connell, Gary J.  
35 (B) REGISTRATION NUMBER: 32,020  
(C) REFERENCE/DOCKET NUMBER: 2618-17-C2
- (ix) TELECOMMUNICATION INFORMATION:  
(A) TELEPHONE: (303) 863-9700  
(B) TELEFAX: (303) 863-0223



-183-

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 22 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

**(ix) FEATURE:**

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Tyr, Gln, Ser or Arg  
(B) LOCATION: 1

**(ix) FEATURE:**

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Gly or Tyr  
(B) LOCATION: 2

(1x) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Lys or Ser  
(B) LOCATION: 3

(ix) **FEATURE:**

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Gly or Ser  
(B) LOCATION: 9

(1x) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Gly or Lys  
(B) LOCATION: 10

**(ix) FEATURE:**

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Arg or Ile  
(B) LOCATION: 14

25

(ix) **FEATURE:**

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Ile or Leu  
(B) LOCATION: 17

**(ix) FEATURE:**

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Lys or Asp  
(B) LOCATION: 19

**(ix) FEATURE:**

(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Gly or Leu  
(B) LOCATION: 21

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1:

35

Xaa Xaa Xaa Gln Tyr Ser Glu Lys Xaa Xaa Arg Gly Gln Xaa His Gln  
1 5 10 15

Xaa Leu Xaa Lys Xaa Lys  
20

-184-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:2:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 78 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = His or Tyr  
(B) LOCATION: 27

## 10 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:2:

Asp Arg Arg Val Ser Lys Thr Cys Gln Ser Gly Gly Lys Ile Gln Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Glu Xaa Gln Val Val Ile Lys Ser Gly Gln Xaa Ile Leu Glu Asn Tyr  
20 25 30  
15 Xaa Ser Asp Gly Arg Asn Asn Asn Asn Pro Cys His Leu Phe Cys Met  
35 40 45  
Arg Glu Cys Arg Ser Gly Asn Gly Gly Cys Gly Asn Gly Gly Arg Thr  
50 55 60  
20 Arg Pro Asp Ser Lys His Cys Tyr Cys Glu Ala Pro Tyr Ser  
65 70 75

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 25 (A) LENGTH: 12 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3:

Asp Ser Lys His Cys Tyr Cys Glu Ala Pro Tyr Ser  
1 5 10

-185-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 37 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4:

Asp Gly Arg Asn Asn Asn Asn Pro Cys His Leu Phe Cys Met Arg Glu  
 1 5 10 15  
 Cys Arg Ser Gly Asn Gly Gly Cys Gly Asn Gly Gly Arg Thr Arg Pro  
 20 25 30  
 Asp Ser Lys His Cys  
 35

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:5:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 11 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:5:

Asp Arg Arg Val Ser Lys Thr Cys Gln Ser Gly  
 1 5 10

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:6:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 38 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:6:

Glu Asp Ile Trp Lys Val Asn Lys Lys Xaa Thr Ser Gly Gly Lys Asn  
 1 5 10 15  
 Gln Asp Arg Lys Leu Asp Gln Ile Ile Gln Lys Gly Gln Gln Val Xaa  
 20 25 30  
 Xaa Gln Asn Xaa Xaa Lys  
 35

-186-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 23 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:

Asn Ser His Glu Pro Gly Asn Thr Arg Lys Ile Arg Glu Val Met Asp  
 1 5 10 15  
 Lys Leu Arg Lys Gln His Pro  
 20

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 27 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8:

Glu Ile Lys Arg Asn Ser His Glu Pro Gly Asn Thr Arg Lys Ile Arg  
 1 5 10 15  
 Glu Val Met Asp Lys Leu Arg Lys Gln His Pro  
 20 25

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:9:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 36 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:9:

Asn Asp Lys Glu Pro Gly Asn Thr Arg Lys Ile Arg Glu Val Met Asp  
 1 5 10 15  
 Lys Leu Arg Lys Gln Ala Gln Pro Arg Thr Asp Gly Gln Arg Pro Lys  
 20 25 30  
 Thr Xaa Ile Met  
 35

-187-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:10:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 21 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:10:

Xaa Leu Xaa Arg Asn Asp Lys Glu Pro Gly Asn Thr Arg Lys Ile Arg  
1                      5                      10                      15  
Glu Val Met Asp Lys  
                    20

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:11:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 12 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:11:

Asn Asp Glu Leu Lys Phe Val Phe Val Met Ala Lys  
1                      5                      10

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:12:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 23 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:12:

Xaa Asp Glu Leu Lys Phe Val Phe Val Met Ala Lys Gly Pro Ser Xaa  
1                      5                      10                      15  
Gln Ala Xaa Asp Tyr Pro Cys  
                    20

-188-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:13:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:

Glu Leu Lys Phe Val Phe Ala Thr Ala Arg Gly Met Ser His Thr Pro  
1 5 10 15  
Cys Asp Tyr Pro  
20

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 37 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = His or Tyr  
(B) LOCATION: 27

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:

Asp Arg Arg Val Ser Lys Thr Xaa Gln Ser Gly Gly Lys Ile Gln Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Glu Xaa Gln Val Val Ile Lys Ser Gly Gln Xaa Ile Leu Glu Asn Tyr  
20 25 30  
Xaa Ser Asp Gly Arg  
35

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:

AAYAAYAAYA AYCCNTGYCA

20

-189-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 17 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:

CAYTCNCKCA TRCARAA

17

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:17:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 15 (A) LENGTH: 18 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:17:

TGYCAYTNT TYTGYATG

18

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:18:

## 20 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

25 (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:18:

GGNGCYTCRC ARTARCARTG YTT

23

-190-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:19:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 17 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:19:

GTAAAACGAC GGCCAGT

17

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:20:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 15 (A) LENGTH: 93 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:20:

TTGTCACCTTT TTTTGTATGA GAGAATGCAG GTCAGGAAAC GGCGGTTGCG GAAACGGAGG 60

AAGGACAAGA CCTGATTCGA AGCACTGCTA TGC 93

## 20 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:21:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 25 (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:21:

GARGAYATHT GGAARGTNAA YAA

23



-191-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:22:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 23 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:22:

ACNTCNGGNG GNAARAAYCA RGA

23

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:23:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

15

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (primer)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:23:

TTGGGTACCG GGCCCCCCT

20

-192-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:24:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 573 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:24:

CTTACGTCCG GGGGTAAGAA TCAGGATAGA AACTCGATC AAATAATTCA AAAAGGCCAA 60  
10 CAAGTTAAAA TCCAAAATAT TTGCAAATTA ATACGAGATA AACCACATAC AAATCAAGAG 120  
AAAGAAAAAT GTATGAAATT TTGCACAAAA AACGTTTGCA AAGGTTATAG AGGAGCTTGT 180  
GATGGCAATA TTTGCTACTG CAGCAGGCCA AGTAATTTAG GTCCTGATTG GAAAGTCAAC 240  
GAAAGAATCG AAAGACTCCC AATAACAAAG ATTCTCGTCT CAGGAAATAG TTCCATATCG 300  
ACAACAATTA CGAATTCCAA ATATTTTCGAA ACTAAAAATT CAGAGACCAA TGAAGATTCC 360  
15 AAATCGAAAA AACATTCGAA AGAAAAATGT CGTGGTGGA ATGATGCTGG ATGTGATGGA 420  
AACGTTTTGT TATTGTCGAC CAAAAAATAA ATAATAATTA TAATAAATAA ATTGTTATAG 480  
TTATTAGTTA TCCCGTCACA TATTAGAAAA GTGGCTTATA ATTTATGAAC AATATAACAC 540  
ATAAATTAGT TGTGTAAAAA AAAAAAAAAA AAA 573

-193-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:25:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 149 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:25:

Leu Thr Ser Gly Gly Lys Asn Gln Asp Arg Lys Leu Asp Gln Ile Ile  
 1 5 10 15  
 Gln Lys Gly Gln Gln Val Lys Ile Gln Asn Ile Cys Lys Leu Ile Arg  
 20 25 30  
 Asp Lys Pro His Thr Asn Gln Glu Lys Glu Lys Cys Met Lys Phe Cys  
 35 40 45  
 Thr Lys Asn Val Cys Lys Gly Tyr Arg Gly Ala Cys Asp Gly Asn Ile  
 50 55 60  
 Cys Tyr Cys Ser Arg Pro Ser Asn Leu Gly Pro Asp Trp Lys Val Asn  
 65 70 75 80  
 Glu Arg Ile Glu Arg Leu Pro Ile Thr Lys Ile Leu Val Ser Gly Asn  
 85 90 95  
 Ser Ser Ile Ser Thr Thr Ile Thr Asn Ser Lys Tyr Phe Glu Thr Lys  
 100 105 110  
 Asn Ser Glu Thr Asn Glu Asp Ser Lys Ser Lys Lys His Ser Lys Glu  
 115 120 125  
 Lys Cys Arg Gly Gly Asn Asp Arg Gly Cys Asp Gly Asn Val Leu Leu  
 130 135 140  
 Leu Ser Thr Lys Lys  
 145

-194-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:26:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 158 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:26:

Glu Asp Ile Trp Lys Val Asn Lys Lys Leu Thr Ser Gly Gly Lys Asn  
 1 5 10 15  
 10 Gln Asp Arg Lys Leu Asp Gln Ile Ile Gln Lys Gly Gln Gln Val Lys  
 20 25 30  
 Ile Gln Asn Ile Cys Lys Leu Ile Arg Asp Lys Pro His Thr Asn Gln  
 35 40 45  
 15 Glu Lys Glu Lys Cys Met Lys Phe Cys Thr Lys Asn Val Cys Lys Gly  
 50 55 60  
 Tyr Arg Gly Ala Cys Asp Gly Asn Ile Cys Tyr Cys Ser Arg Pro Ser  
 65 70 75 80  
 Asn Leu Gly Pro Asp Trp Lys Val Asn Glu Arg Ile Glu Arg Leu Pro  
 85 90 95  
 20 Ile Thr Lys Ile Leu Val Ser Gly Asn Ser Ser Ile Ser Thr Thr Ile  
 100 105 110  
 Thr Asn Ser Lys Tyr Phe Glu Thr Lys Asn Ser Glu Thr Asn Glu Asp  
 115 120 125  
 25 Ser Lys Ser Lys Lys His Ser Lys Glu Lys Cys Arg Gly Gly Asn Asp  
 130 135 140  
 Arg Gly Cys Asp Gly Asn Val Leu Leu Leu Ser Thr Lys Lys  
 145 150 155

-195-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:27:

- 5 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 10 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- (ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Ser or Gln  
(B) LOCATION: 1
- 10 (ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = any amino acid  
(B) LOCATION: 8
- 15 (ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = Gly or Lys  
(B) LOCATION: 9

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:27:

Xaa Gly Lys Gln Tyr Ser Glu Xaa Xaa Lys  
1 5 10

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:28:

- 20 (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 6 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein
- 25 (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:28:  
Asp Arg Arg Val Ser Lys  
1 5

-196-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID N :29:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 23 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = any amino acid
- (B) LOCATION: 8

10

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:29:

Ser Lys Met Val Thr Glu Lys Xaa Lys Ser Gly Gly Asn Asn Pro Ser  
1 5 10 15  
Thr Lys Glu Val Ser Ile Pro  
20

## 15 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:30:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 20 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

20

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: Xaa = any amino acid
- (B) LOCATION: 15

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:30:

25

Glu Val Ser Ile Pro Ser Gly Lys Leu Thr Ile Glu Asp Phe Xaa Ile  
1 5 10 15  
Gly Asn His Gln  
20

-197-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:31:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 25 amino acids  
(B) TYPE: amino acid  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:31:

Asp Ile Glu Asn Ile Lys Lys Gly Glu Gly Gln Pro Gly Ala Pro Gly  
1                      5                      10                      15

10

Gly Lys Glu Asn Asn Leu Ser Val Leu  
20                      25

-198-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:32:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 242 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

## (ix) FEATURE:

- 10 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 3..242

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:32:

	AT TTT TCC CTT TGT GTT TTA TAC CAA ATT GTG GTT GCT GAT AGA AGA	47
	Phe Ser Leu Cys Val Leu Tyr Gln Ile Val Val Ala Asp Arg Arg	
	1 5 10 15	
15	GTT TCC AAA ACA TGT CAA AGT GGA GGA AAG ATA CAA AGT GAG GAG CAA	95
	Val Ser Lys Thr Cys Gln Ser Gly Gly Lys Ile Gln Ser Glu Glu Gln	
	20 25 30	
20	GTG GTA ATT AAA TCT GGA CAA CAT ATT CTT GAA AAT TAT TGC TCA GAT	143
	Val Val Ile Lys Ser Gly Gln His Ile Leu Glu Asn Tyr Cys Ser Asp	
	35 40 45	
	GGG AGA AAT AAT AAT AAT CCA TGC CAC TTG TTT TGT ATG AGA GAA TGC	191
	Gly Arg Asn Asn Asn Asn Pro Cys His Leu Phe Cys Met Arg Glu Cys	
	50 55 60	
25	AGG TCA GGA AAC GGC GGT TGC GGA AAC GGA GGA AGG ACA AGA CCT GAT	239
	Arg Ser Gly Asn Gly Gly Cys Gly Asn Gly Gly Arg Thr Arg Pro Asp	
	65 70 75	
	TCG	242
	Ser	
	80	



-199-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:33:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 80 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:33:

Phe Ser Leu Cys Val Leu Tyr Gln Ile Val Val Ala Asp Arg Arg Val  
 1 5 10 15  
 10 Ser Lys Thr Cys Gln Ser Gly Gly Lys Ile Gln Ser Glu Glu Gln Val  
 20 25 30  
 Val Ile Lys Ser Gly Gln His Ile Leu Glu Asn Tyr Cys Ser Asp Gly  
 35 40 45  
 15 Arg Asn Asn Asn Asn Pro Cys His Leu Phe Cys Met Arg Glu Cys Arg  
 50 55 60  
 Ser Gly Asn Gly Gly Cys Gly Asn Gly Gly Arg Thr Arg Pro Asp Ser  
 65 70 75 80

-200-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:34:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 591 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

## (ix) FEATURE:

- 10 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 1..466

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:34:

	TGG AAA GTT AAT AAA AAA TGT ACA TCA GGT GGA AAA AAT CAA GAT AGA	48
	Trp Lys Val Asn Lys Lys Cys Thr Ser Gly Gly Lys Asn Gln Asp Arg	
	1 5 10 15	
15	AAA CTC GAT CAA ATA ATT CAA AAA GGC CAA CAA GTT AAA ATC CAA AAT	96
	Lys Leu Asp Gln Ile Ile Gln Lys Gly Gln Gln Val Lys Ile Gln Asn	
	20 25 30	
	ATT TGC AAA TTA ATA CGA GAT AAA CCA CAT ACA AAT CAA GAG AAA GAA	144
	Ile Cys Lys Leu Ile Arg Asp Lys Pro His Thr Asn Gln Glu Lys Glu	
20	35 40 45	
	AAA TGT ATG AAA TTT TGC ACA AAA AAC GTT TGC AAA GGT TAT AGA GGA	192
	Lys Cys Met Lys Phe Cys Thr Lys Asn Val Cys Lys Gly Tyr Arg Gly	
	50 55 60	
25	GCT TGT GAT GGC AAT ATT TGC TAC TGC AGC AGG CCA AGT AAT TTA GGT	240
	Ala Cys Asp Gly Asn Ile Cys Tyr Cys Ser Arg Pro Ser Asn Leu Gly	
	65 70 75 80	
	CCT GAT TGG AAA GTC AAC GAA AGA ATC GAA AGA CTC CCA ATA ACA AAG	288
	Pro Asp Trp Lys Val Asn Glu Arg Ile Glu Arg Leu Pro Ile Thr Lys	
	85 90 95	
30	ATT CTC GTC TCA GGA AAT AGT TCC ATA TCG ACA ACA ATT ACG AAT TCC	336
	Ile Leu Val Ser Gly Asn Ser Ser Ile Ser Thr Thr Ile Thr Asn Ser	
	100 105 110	
	AAA TAT TTC GAA ACT AAA AAT TCA GAG ACC AAT GAA GAT TCC AAA TCG	384
	Lys Tyr Phe Glu Thr Lys Asn Ser Glu Thr Asn Glu Asp Ser Lys Ser	
35	115 120 125	
	AAA AAA CAT TCG AAA GAA AAA TGT CGT GGT GGA AAT GAT CGT GGA TGT	432
	Lys Lys His Ser Lys Glu Lys Cys Arg Gly Gly Asn Asp Arg Gly Cys	
	130 135 140	
40	GAT GGA AAC GTT TTG TTA TTG TCG ACC AAA AAA T AAATAATAAT	476
	Asp Gly Asn Val Leu Leu Ser Thr Lys Lys	
	145 150 155	
	TATAATAAAT AAATTGTTAT AGTTATTAGT TATCCCGTCA CATATTAGAA AAGTGGCTTA	536
	TAATTTATGA ACAATATAAC ACATAAATTA GTTGTGTAAA AAAAAAAAAA AAAAA	591

-201-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:35:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 155 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:35:

Trp Lys Val Asn Lys Lys Cys Thr Ser Gly Gly Lys Asn Gln Asp Arg  
 1 5 10 15  
 10 Lys Leu Asp Gln Ile Ile Gln Lys Gly Gln Gln Val Lys Ile Gln Asn  
 20 25 30  
 Ile Cys Lys Leu Ile Arg Asp Lys Pro His Thr Asn Gln Glu Lys Glu  
 35 40 45  
 15 Lys Cys Met Lys Phe Cys Thr Lys Asn Val Cys Lys Gly Tyr Arg Gly  
 50 55 60  
 Ala Cys Asp Gly Asn Ile Cys Tyr Cys Ser Arg Pro Ser Asn Leu Gly  
 65 70 75 80  
 Pro Asp Trp Lys Val Asn Glu Arg Ile Glu Arg Leu Pro Ile Thr Lys  
 85 90 95  
 20 Ile Leu Val Ser Gly Asn Ser Ser Ile Ser Thr Thr Ile Thr Asn Ser  
 100 105 110  
 Lys Tyr Phe Glu Thr Lys Asn Ser Glu Thr Asn Glu Asp Ser Lys Ser  
 115 120 125  
 25 Lys Lys His Ser Lys Glu Lys Cys Arg Gly Gly Asn Asp Arg Gly Cys  
 130 135 140  
 Asp Gly Asn Val Leu Leu Leu Ser Thr Lys Lys  
 145 150 155

-202-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:36:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:36:

ATTCCGATCC ATGGAAAGTT AATAAAAAAT GTAC

34

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:37:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 32 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

15

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:

TAATGGATCC TTATTTTTTG GTCGACAATA AC

32

-203-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 22 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:38:

CCTGACCTGC ATTCTCTCAT AC

22

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:39:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 27 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:

AGGTCTTGTC CTCCTCCGT TTCCGCA

27

-204-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:40:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 19 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:40:

GGAAACAGCT ATGACCATG

19

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:41:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 17 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

15

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:41:

ATTAACCCTC ACTAAAG

17

-205-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:42:

## (1) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 5 (A) LENGTH: 22 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:42:

GCAAAGGTTA TAGAGGAGCT TG

22

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:43:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- 15 (A) LENGTH: 20 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:43:

AGCTTTCCAT CACATCCAGC

20

-206-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:44:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 54 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:44:

CGCGGATCCT ATAAATATGG AGGACATCTG GAAAGTTAAT AAAAAATGTA CATC

54

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:45:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 39 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

15

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:45:

GCTCTAGAGC ATTTATTTTT TGGTCGACAA TAACAAAAC

39



-207-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:46:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
    (A) LENGTH: 33 base pairs  
    (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
    (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
    (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:46:

GGCGTCTCGA GAGAATTGAA ATTTGTGTTT GCG

33

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:47:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
    (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs  
    (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
    (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
    (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

15

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:47:

AGACGAGAAT TCCAATTTAT CATGAGCGG

29

-208-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:48:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 34 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:48:

CCGGAATTCC GGTATAAATA TGTGGCGTCT ACTG

34

## 10 (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:49:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 33 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

15

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: primer

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:49:

CCGGAATTCT TAAGACGATT TACACAATTT ATC

33

-209-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:50:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 646 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 3..519

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:50:

```

CG GCA CGA GCT CGG TCT GTT GGA AGT ATG AAA AAC AAA TTG AAA AGT      47
Ala Arg Ala Arg Ser Val Gly Ser Met Lys Asn Lys Leu Lys Ser
  1             5             10             15

15  TTT TCC GAG AAA TAT GTA TGG GCG GCT TTA ACT TCT AAC GAC AAT CTT      95
Phe Ser Glu Lys Tyr Val Trp Ala Ala Leu Thr Ser Asn Asp Asn Leu
                20             25             30

20  AGG AAA ATG TCT GGA GGT CGT ATG ATT AAC GAT ATA TTG AAC GAT ATC      143
Arg Lys Met Ser Gly Gly Arg Met Ile Asn Asp Ile Leu Asn Asp Ile
                35             40             45

GAT AAT ATA AAG AAA GGA AAT GGA CAA CCG AAT GCT CCT GGA AAA ACT      191
Asp Asn Ile Lys Lys Gly Asn Gly Gln Pro Asn Ala Pro Gly Lys Thr
  50             55             60

25  GAA AAT AAA TTA TCG GTG TCT GAC CGT TCC TCA AGG TAT CTT AGC AGC      239
Glu Asn Lys Leu Ser Val Ser Asp Arg Ser Ser Arg Tyr Leu Ser Ser
  65             70             75

ATT CGT TTC AGC CTT TTT CGT CCA AGG TAC AAA ATT GAA AAT CAG GAC      287
Ile Arg Phe Ser Leu Phe Arg Pro Arg Tyr Lys Ile Glu Asn Gln Asp
  80             85             90             95

30  CTT GAA CCG TCT AGT TTA TAT CCT GGC CAA GGA GCC CTC CAT GTT ATT      335
Leu Glu Pro Ser Ser Leu Tyr Pro Gly Gln Gly Ala Leu His Val Ile
                100            105            110

GAA CTG CAC AAA GAT AAG AAT CAG TGG AAT GTA AAA ACC CTC TAT AGA      383
Glu Leu His Lys Asp Lys Asn Gln Trp Asn Val Lys Thr Leu Tyr Arg
  115            120            125

35  AAC AAT GAC CAA CAG GAA CTC AAA CCT ATG AAA CTT GCA AAA TGC GGT      431
Asn Asn Asp Gln Gln Glu Leu Lys Pro Met Lys Leu Ala Lys Cys Gly
                130            135            140

40  GAC ACA TGT TCT TAT GAA ACT TTC AAA TCA ACT CTA CAA TCC TAT AAC      479
Asp Thr Cys Ser Tyr Glu Thr Phe Lys Ser Thr Leu Gln Ser Tyr Asn
  145            150            155

ATG GAT AAG ACC GCT CAT GAT AAA TTG TGT AAA TCG TCT T AAAAAATTATT      529
Met Asp Lys Thr Ala His Asp Lys Leu Cys Lys Ser Ser
  160            165            170

45  CGTGAAAAAT AGAATTTTAT TGCTATTTTC TGTAACCA TATAAAGCTA TTTTAATACT      589
TTGTACAGTA TATACATAAT AAATTGCTAC ATTTGCTCTA AAAAAAAAAA AAAAAAA      646

```

-210-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:51:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 172 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:51:

	Ala	Arg	Ala	Arg	Ser	Val	Gly	Ser	Met	Lys	Asn	Lys	Leu	Lys	Ser	Phe
	1				5					10					15	
10	Ser	Glu	Lys	Tyr	Val	Trp	Ala	Ala	Leu	Thr	Ser	Asn	Asp	Asn	Leu	Arg
			20						25					30		
	Lys	Met	Ser	Gly	Gly	Arg	Met	Ile	Asn	Asp	Ile	Leu	Asn	Asp	Ile	Asp
			35					40					45			
15	Asn	Ile	Lys	Lys	Gly	Asn	Gly	Gln	Pro	Asn	Ala	Pro	Gly	Lys	Thr	Glu
		50					55					60				
	Asn	Lys	Leu	Ser	Val	Ser	Asp	Arg	Ser	Ser	Arg	Tyr	Leu	Ser	Ser	Ile
	65					70					75					80
	Arg	Phe	Ser	Leu	Phe	Arg	Pro	Arg	Tyr	Lys	Ile	Glu	Asn	Gln	Asp	Leu
					85					90					95	
20	Glu	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu	Tyr	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly	Ala	Leu	His	Val	Ile	Glu
					100				105					110		
	Leu	His	Lys	Asp	Lys	Asn	Gln	Trp	Asn	Val	Lys	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Arg	Asn
			115					120					125			
25	Asn	Asp	Gln	Gln	Glu	Leu	Lys	Pro	Met	Lys	Leu	Ala	Lys	Cys	Gly	Asp
			130				135					140				
	Thr	Cys	Ser	Tyr	Glu	Thr	Phe	Lys	Ser	Thr	Leu	Gln	Ser	Tyr	Asn	Met
	145					150					155					160
	Asp	Lys	Thr	Ala	His	Asp	Lys	Leu	Cys	Lys	Ser	Ser				
					165					170						

-211-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:52:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 612 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 2..461

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:52:

```

5      C GGC ACG AGG AAA AAC GAG CTG AAA AGT TTT TCC GAA GAA TAT TTA      46
      Gly Thr Arg Lys Asn Glu Leu Lys Ser Phe Ser Glu Glu Tyr Leu
      1          5          10          15

15     TGG AGG GCT CTA ACT TCT AAT GAG AAT CTT AGA AAG ATG TCA GGA GGC      94
      Trp Arg Ala Leu Thr Ser Asn Glu Asn Leu Arg Lys Met Ser Gly Gly
      20          25          30

20     CGT ATG ATT AAC GAT ATA TTG AAC GAT ATC GAT AGT ATA AAA GAA GAA      142
      Arg Met Ile Asn Asp Ile Leu Asn Asp Ile Asp Ser Ile Lys Glu Glu
      35          40          45

      AGG GAC AAC CGG GTG CTC CTG GAA AAA CAG GAA ATT AAA TTA TCA ATG      190
      Arg Asp Asn Arg Val Leu Leu Glu Lys Gln Glu Ile Lys Leu Ser Met
      50          55          60

25     CTG ACC GTT CCT CAA GCT ATC TTA GCA GCA TTT GTT TCA GCT TTT GCT      238
      Leu Thr Val Pro Gln Ala Ile Leu Ala Ala Phe Val Ser Ala Phe Ala
      65          70          75

      CCC AAA GGT ACA AAA ATT GAA AAT CAG GAC CTT GGT CCG TCT AGT TTA      286
      Pro Lys Gly Thr Lys Ile Glu Asn Gln Asp Leu Gly Pro Ser Ser Leu
      80          85          90          95

30     TAT CCT GGC CAA GGA GCA CTC CAC GTT ATT GAA CTG CAC AAG GAT AAC      334
      Tyr Pro Gly Gln Gly Ala Leu His Val Ile Glu Leu His Lys Asp Asn
      100          105          110

      AAC CAA TGG AGT GTG AAA GTT CTC TAT AGA AAC AAT GAC AAA ATG GAA      382
      Asn Gln Trp Ser Val Lys Val Leu Tyr Arg Asn Asn Asp Lys Met Glu
      115          120          125

35     CTG GAA CCT ATG AAA CTT CCA TCA TGC GAT GAC AAA TGT CCT TGT GAA      430
      Leu Glu Pro Met Lys Leu Pro Ser Cys Asp Asp Lys Cys Pro Cys Glu
      130          135          140

40     CTT TTA AAT CAA CTC TAC AAT CCT ATG ATA T GAAAAAGCAG TCATGTAAAT      481
      Leu Leu Asn Gln Leu Tyr Asn Pro Met Ile
      145          150

      TATGTAAAAA GCAATAAAAC TGTGTCGCAA ACATACACTT GAACATATTC TGCAAAATTA      541

      TATGACGTTA TTTTAAATAT CACGAAATAA ACTACAAACA AACATATACA AATAAAAAAA      601

      AAAAAAAAAA A      612

```

-212-

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:53:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 153 amino acids

(B) TYPE: amino acid

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:53:

	Gly 1	Thr	Arg	Lys	Asn 5	Glu	Leu	Lys	Ser	Phe 10	Ser	Glu	Glu	Tyr	Leu 15	Trp
10	Arg	Ala	Leu	Thr 20	Ser	Asn	Glu	Asn	Leu 25	Arg	Lys	Met	Ser	Gly 30	Gly	Arg
	Met	Ile	Asn 35	Asp	Ile	Leu	Asn	Asp 40	Ile	Asp	Ser	Ile	Lys 45	Glu	Glu	Arg
15	Asp	Asn 50	Arg	Val	Leu	Leu	Glu 55	Lys	Gln	Glu	Ile	Lys 60	Leu	Ser	Met	Leu
	Thr 65	Val	Pro	Gln	Ala	Ile 70	Leu	Ala	Ala	Phe	Val 75	Ser	Ala	Phe	Ala	Pro 80
	Lys	Gly	Thr	Lys 85	Ile	Glu	Asn	Gln	Asp 90	Leu	Gly	Pro	Ser	Ser	Leu 95	Tyr
20	Pro	Gly	Gln	Gly 100	Ala	Leu	His	Val	Ile 105	Glu	Leu	His	Lys	Asp 110	Asn	Asn
	Gln	Trp	Ser 115	Val	Lys	Val	Leu	Tyr 120	Arg	Asn	Asn	Asp	Lys 125	Met	Glu	Leu
25	Glu 130	Pro	Met	Lys	Leu	Pro	Ser 135	Cys	Asp	Asp	Lys	Cys 140	Pro	Cys	Glu	Leu
	Leu 145	Asn	Gln	Leu	Tyr	Asn 150	Pro	Met	Ile							

-213-

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:54:

(1) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 56 amino acids

(B) TYPE: amino acid

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(x1) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:54:

Met Trp Arg Leu Leu Leu Val Ile Ser Ser Ala Leu Ile Ile Gln Asn  
1 5 10 15

10 Val Asn Ala Glu Leu Lys Phe Val Phe Ala Thr Ala Thr Arg Tyr Val  
20 25 30

Ser His Thr Pro Ser Pro Cys Asp Pro Gly Gly Pro Lys Ile Thr Asn  
35 40 45

15            Lys Pro Gly Asp Phe Gln Arg Val  
               50                          55

-214-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:55:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 1197 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: cDNA

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 1..1196

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:55:

	ATG TGG CGT CTA CTG TTA GTT ATT TCA AGT GCA CTT ATC ATT CAA AAT	48
	Met Trp Arg Leu Leu Val Ile Ser Ser Ala Leu Ile Ile Gln Asn	
	1 5 10 15	
15	GTT AAT GCA GAA TTG AAA TTT GTG TTT GCG ACT GCA CGA GGT ATG TCA	96
	Val Asn Ala Glu Leu Lys Phe Val Phe Ala Thr Ala Arg Gly Met Ser	
	20 25 30	
	CAT ACA CCT TGT GAT TAT CCA GGC GGT CCA AAA ATT ACT AAC AAG CCT	144
	His Thr Pro Cys Asp Tyr Pro Gly Gly Pro Lys Ile Thr Asn Lys Pro	
20	35 40 45	
	GAG ACT TCA AGC GTG TTG ACA ACR GCT GGT AAA AAT GAG GCA CTA GAA	192
	Glu Thr Ser Ser Val Leu Thr Thr Ala Gly Lys Asn Glu Ala Leu Glu	
	50 55 60	
25	ATT GGC AAA CTA TTA TCT GAC CAT TAC AAA AGT AAT TTA ACA GTT AAG	240
	Ile Gly Lys Leu Leu Ser Asp His Tyr Lys Ser Asn Leu Thr Val Lys	
	65 70 75 80	
	GAA TGG GAC TCA AGT AAA AAT TAT TGG ACA TTA GCT AGT AAT ACA AGA	288
	Glu Trp Asp Ser Ser Lys Asn Tyr Trp Thr Leu Ala Ser Asn Thr Arg	
	85 90 95	
30	AGA TCT CAA GAA GGA ACA CTT ATT ATT GGT TCT GGA CTA GAA GGA AAG	336
	Arg Ser Gln Glu Gly Thr Leu Ile Ile Gly Ser Gly Leu Glu Gly Lys	
	100 105 110	
	AGT AGA GCA GCA GAG TGG TCA CAA GAG ATA GGA AAG AAA ACC ACA TTT	384
	Ser Arg Ala Ala Glu Trp Ser Gln Glu Ile Gly Lys Lys Thr Thr Phe	
35	115 120 125	
	TCA GGA TTT TCT GAG TAT GCT AAA TTT TAT AGT CAA AAA GAA TGC CCA	432
	Ser Gly Phe Ser Glu Tyr Ala Lys Phe Tyr Ser Gln Lys Glu Cys Pro	
	130 135 140	
40	AAC TTC ATA AAA CAA CAG TTG GAT GCA GTG AAG GAC TTG TTA AAG AGT	480
	Asn Phe Ile Lys Gln Gln Leu Asp Ala Val Lys Asp Leu Leu Lys Ser	
	145 150 155 160	
	GCA AAA GAA TAT AAT ACA GAA TTT GAC AAA TTA AAG AAA GTG TAT AAT	528
	Ala Lys Glu Tyr Asn Thr Glu Phe Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Val Tyr Asn	
	165 170 175	
45	ATT GAT GCA ATG AAG GGC CCA CAA AAT GTT TGG CTG GCA TAC GAG ACT	576
	Ile Asp Ala Met Lys Gly Pro Gln Asn Val Trp Leu Ala Tyr Glu Thr	
	180 185 190	
50	TTA AAT TTA CAA AGC AAG CTC GAT CAG ATT GGT TTG GGA AGT ATG AAA	624
	Leu Asn Leu Gln Ser Lys Leu Asp Gln Ile Gly Leu Gly Ser Met Lys	
	195 200 205	



-215-

	AAC AAA TTG AAA AGT TTT TCC GAG AAA TAT GTA TGG GCG GGT TTA ACT	672
	Asn Lys Leu Lys Ser Phe Ser Glu Lys Tyr Val Trp Ala Gly Leu Thr	
	210 215 220	
5	TCT AAC GAC AAT CTT AGG AAA ATG TCT GGA GGT CGT ATG ATT AAC GAT	720
	Ser Asn Asp Asn Leu Arg Lys Met Ser Gly Gly Arg Met Ile Asn Asp	
	225 230 235 240	
	ATA TTG AAC GAT ATC GAT AAT ATA AAG AAA GGA AAT GGA CAA CCG AAT	768
	Ile Leu Asn Asp Ile Asp Asn Ile Lys Lys Gly Asn Gly Gln Pro Asn	
	245 250 255	
10	GCT CCT GGA AAA CTG AAA ATA ATT ATC GGG CTG ACC GCC CCA AGG TTC	816
	Ala Pro Gly Lys Leu Lys Ile Ile Ile Gly Leu Thr Ala Pro Arg Phe	
	260 265 270	
15	TTA GCA GAA TCC GTT CAG CTT GGG TCC AAG GGT ACA AAA TTG AAT CAG	864
	Leu Ala Glu Ser Val Gln Leu Gly Ser Lys Gly Thr Lys Leu Asn Gln	
	275 280 285	
	GAC CAA AAT AAA TTA TCG GTG CTG ACC GTT CCT CAA GGT ATC TTA GCA	912
	Asp Gln Asn Lys Leu Ser Val Leu Thr Val Pro Gln Gly Ile Leu Ala	
	290 295 300	
20	GCA TTC GTT TCA GCT TTT GCT CCC AAA GGT ACA AAA ATT GAA AAT CAG	960
	Ala Phe Val Ser Ala Phe Ala Pro Lys Gly Thr Lys Ile Glu Asn Gln	
	305 310 315 320	
	GAC CTT GAT CCG TCT AGT TTA TAT CCT GGC CAA GGA GCA CTC CAT GTT	1008
	Asp Leu Asp Pro Ser Ser Leu Tyr Pro Gly Gln Gly Ala Leu His Val	
	325 330 335	
25	ATT GAA CTG CAC AAA GAT AAG AAC CAG TGG AAT GTA AAA ATC CTC TAT	1056
	Ile Glu Leu His Lys Asp Lys Asn Gln Trp Asn Val Lys Ile Leu Tyr	
	340 345 350	
30	AGA AAC AAT GAC CAA TCG GAA CTC AAA CCT ATG AAA CTT GCA AAA TGC	1104
	Arg Asn Asn Asp Gln Ser Glu Leu Lys Pro Met Lys Leu Ala Lys Cys	
	355 360 365	
	GGT GAC ACA TGT TCT TAT GAA ACT TTC AAA TCA ACT CTA CAA TCC TAT	1152
	Gly Asp Thr Cys Ser Tyr Glu Thr Phe Lys Ser Thr Leu Gln Ser Tyr	
	370 375 380	
35	AAC ATG GAT AAG ACC GCT CAT GAT AAA TTG TGT AAA TCG TCT TA	1196
	Asn Met Asp Lys Thr Ala His Asp Lys Leu Cys Lys Ser Ser	
	385 390 395	

A  
1197

-216-

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:56:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 398 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

5

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:56:

```

Met Trp Arg Leu Leu Val Ile Ser Ser Ala Leu Ile Ile Gln Asn
 1           5           10           15
10 Val Asn Ala Glu Leu Lys Phe Val Phe Ala Thr Ala Arg Gly Met Ser
    20           25           30
    His Thr Pro Cys Asp Tyr Pro Gly Gly Pro Lys Ile Thr Asn Lys Pro
        35           40           45
15 Glu Thr Ser Ser Val Leu Thr Thr Ala Gly Lys Asn Glu Ala Leu Glu
    50           55           60
    Ile Gly Lys Leu Leu Ser Asp His Tyr Lys Ser Asn Leu Thr Val Lys
    65           70           75           80
    Glu Trp Asp Ser Ser Lys Asn Tyr Trp Thr Leu Ala Ser Asn Thr Arg
        85           90           95
20 Arg Ser Gln Glu Gly Thr Leu Ile Ile Gly Ser Gly Leu Glu Gly Lys
    100           105           110
    Ser Arg Ala Ala Glu Trp Ser Gln Glu Ile Gly Lys Lys Thr Thr Phe
    115           120           125
25 Ser Gly Phe Ser Glu Tyr Ala Lys Phe Tyr Ser Gln Lys Glu Cys Pro
    130           135           140
    Asn Phe Ile Lys Gln Gln Leu Asp Ala Val Lys Asp Leu Leu Lys Ser
    145           150           155           160
    Ala Lys Glu Tyr Asn Thr Glu Phe Asp Lys Leu Lys Lys Val Tyr Asn
        165           170           175
30 Ile Asp Ala Met Lys Gly Pro Gln Asn Val Trp Leu Ala Tyr Glu Thr
    180           185           190
    Leu Asn Leu Gln Ser Lys Leu Asp Gln Ile Gly Leu Gly Ser Met Lys
    195           200           205
35 Asn Lys Leu Lys Ser Phe Ser Glu Lys Tyr Val Trp Ala Gly Leu Thr
    210           215           220
    Ser Asn Asp Asn Leu Arg Lys Met Ser Gly Gly Arg Met Ile Asn Asp
    225           230           235           240
    Ile Leu Asn Asp Ile Asp Asn Ile Lys Lys Gly Asn Gly Gln Pro Asn
        245           250           255
40 Ala Pro Gly Lys Leu Lys Ile Ile Ile Gly Leu Thr Ala Pro Arg Phe
    260           265           270
    Leu Ala Glu Ser Val Gln Leu Gly Ser Lys Gly Thr Lys Leu Asn Gln
    275           280           285
45 Asp Gln Asn Lys Leu Ser Val Leu Thr Val Pro Gln Gly Ile Leu Ala
    290           295           300

```

-217-

Ala Phe Val Ser Ala Phe Ala Pro Lys Gly Thr Lys Ile Glu Asn Gln  
 305 310 315 320  
 Asp Leu Asp Pro Ser Ser Leu Tyr Pro Gly Gln Gly Ala Leu His Val  
 325 330 335  
 5 Ile Glu Leu His Lys Asp Lys Asn Gln Trp Asn Val Lys Ile Leu Tyr  
 340 345 350  
 Arg Asn Asn Asp Gln Ser Glu Leu Lys Pro Met Lys Leu Ala Lys Cys  
 355 360 365  
 10 Gly Asp Thr Cys Ser Tyr Glu Thr Phe Lys Ser Thr Leu Gln Ser Tyr  
 370 375 380  
 Asn Met Asp Lys Thr Ala His Asp Lys Leu Cys Lys Ser Ser  
 385 390 395

While various embodiments of the present invention  
 have been described in detail, it is apparent that  
 15 modifications and adaptations of those embodiments will  
 occur to those skilled in the art. It is to be expressly  
 understood, however, that such modifications and  
 adaptations are within the scope of the present invention,  
 as set forth in the following claims.

-218-

What is claimed is:

1. A formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva protein, wherein said ectoparasite saliva protein comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence, wherein said portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva protein present in a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts.

2. A formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva protein, wherein said ectoparasite saliva protein comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence, wherein said portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva protein represented as a protein peak in Fig. 2.

3. A formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva product substantially free of contaminating material, said formulation being produced by a process comprising:

(a) collecting ectoparasite saliva products on a collection means within a saliva collection apparatus containing ectoparasites, said apparatus comprising:

(i) a housing operatively connected to a chamber, said chamber having an ambient temperature warmer than said housing thereby forming a temperature

-219-

differential between said housing and said chamber, said housing being capable of retaining ectoparasites; and

(ii) an interface between said housing and said chamber, said interface comprising ((a)) a means

5 capable of collecting at least a portion of saliva products deposited by ectoparasites retained in said apparatus and ((b)) a barrier means capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from contacting said collection means, wherein said temperature  
10 differential attracts ectoparasites retained in said housing to attempt to feed through said barrier means and collection means and, thereby, deposit saliva products on said collection means; and

(b) extracting said saliva products from said  
15 collection means to obtain said formulation.

4. A formulation comprising an ectoparasite saliva product, wherein said formulation, when submitted to Tris glycine SDS-PAGE, comprises a fractionation profile as depicted in a figure selected from the group consisting of  
20 Fig. 1B, lane 13 and Fig. 1B, lane 14.

5. A therapeutic composition for treating allergic dermatitis comprising a formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva protein, wherein said ectoparasite saliva protein comprises at least a portion  
25 of an amino acid sequence, wherein said portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva protein present in a flea saliva

-220-

extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts.

6. An assay kit for testing if an animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis, said kit  
5 comprising:

(a) a formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva protein, wherein said ectoparasite saliva protein comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence, wherein said portion is encoded  
10 by a nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva protein present in a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts; and

15 (b) a means for determining if said animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis, wherein said means comprises use of said formulation to identify animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis.

7. An apparatus to collect ectoparasite saliva  
20 products for use in a formulation that are substantially free of contaminating material, said apparatus comprising:

(a) a housing operatively connected to a chamber, said chamber having an ambient temperature warmer than said housing thereby forming a temperature  
25 differential between said housing and said chamber, said housing being capable of retaining ectoparasites; and

(b) an interface between said housing and said chamber, said interface comprising (i) a means capable of

-221-

collecting at least a portion of saliva products deposited by ectoparasites retained in said apparatus and (ii) a barrier means capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from contacting said collection means, wherein said temperature differential attracts ectoparasites retained in said housing to attempt to feed through said barrier means and collection means and, thereby, deposit saliva products on said collection means.

8. A method to produce a formulation comprising ectoparasite saliva products, wherein said formulation is substantially free of contaminating material, said method comprising:

(a) collecting ectoparasite saliva products on a collection means within a saliva collection apparatus containing ectoparasites, said apparatus comprising:

(i) a housing operatively connected to a chamber, said chamber having an ambient temperature warmer than said housing thereby forming a temperature differential between said housing and said chamber, said housing being capable of retaining ectoparasites; and

(ii) an interface between said housing and said chamber, said interface comprising ((a)) a means capable of collecting at least a portion of saliva products deposited by ectoparasites retained in said apparatus and ((b)) a barrier means capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from contacting said collection means, wherein said temperature differential attracts ectoparasites retained in said

-222-

housing to attempt to feed through said barrier means and collection means and, thereby, deposit saliva products on said collection means; and

(b) extracting said products from said  
5 collection means to form said formulation.

9. A method to identify an animal susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis, said method comprising:

(a) administering to a site on said animal a formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite  
10 saliva protein, wherein said ectoparasite saliva protein comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence, wherein said portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva  
15 protein present in a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts, and administering to a different site on said animal a control solution selected from the group consisting of positive control solutions and negative  
20 control solutions; and

(b) comparing a reaction resulting from administration of said formulation with a reaction resulting from administration of said control solution, wherein said animal is determined to be susceptible to or  
25 to have allergic dermatitis if said reaction to said formulation is at least as large as said reaction to said positive control solution, and wherein said animal is determined not to be susceptible to or not to hav



-223-

allergic dermatitis if said reaction to said formulation is about the same size as said reaction to said negative control solution.

10. A method to identify an animal susceptible to or  
5 having allergic dermatitis by measuring the presence of antibodies indicative of allergic dermatitis in said animal, said method comprising:

(a) contacting a formulation with a body fluid from said animal under conditions sufficient for formation  
10 of an immunocomplex between said formulation and said antibodies, if present, in said body fluid, said formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva protein, wherein said ectoparasite saliva protein comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence,  
15 wherein said portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva protein present in a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva  
20 extracts; and

(b) determining the amount of immunocomplex formed, wherein formation of said immunocomplex indicates that said animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis.

25 11. A method to desensitize a host animal to allergic dermatitis, comprising administering to said animal a therapeutic composition comprising a formulation comprising at least one isolated ectoparasite saliva

-224-

protein, wherein said ect parasite saliva protein  
comprises at least a portion of an amino acid sequence,  
wherein said portion is encoded by a nucleic acid molecule  
that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions  
5 with a nucleic acid molecule that encodes a flea saliva  
protein present in a flea saliva extract selected from the  
group consisting of FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva  
extracts.

12. A method for prescribing treatment for allergic  
10 dermatitis, comprising:

(a) identifying an animal that is susceptible to  
or has allergic dermatitis by an *in vivo* or *in vitro* assay  
comprising a formulation comprising at least one isolated  
ectoparasite saliva protein, wherein said ectoparasite  
15 saliva protein comprises at least a portion of an amino  
acid sequence, wherein said portion is encoded by a  
nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent  
hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule that  
encodes a flea saliva protein present in a flea saliva  
20 extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2  
and FS-3 flea saliva extracts; and

(b) prescribing a treatment comprising  
administering said formulation to said animal.

13. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11 or  
25 12, wherein said a flea saliva protein is selected from  
the group consisting of fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1,  
fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1,

-225-

fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

14. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said flea saliva protein comprises an amino acid sequence selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:1, SEQ ID NO:2, SEQ ID NO:3, SEQ ID NO:4, SEQ ID NO:5, SEQ ID NO:6, SEQ ID NO:7, SEQ ID NO:8, SEQ ID NO:9, SEQ ID NO:10, SEQ ID NO:11, SEQ ID NO:12, SEQ ID NO:13, SEQ ID NO:14, SEQ ID NO:25, SEQ ID NO:26, SEQ ID NO:27, SEQ ID NO:28, SEQ ID NO:29, SEQ ID NO:30, SEQ ID NO:31, SEQ ID NO:33, SEQ ID NO:35, SEQ ID NO:51, SEQ ID NO:53, SEQ ID NO:54 and SEQ ID NO:56.

15. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 61, 62, 63 or 65, wherein said ectoparasite is selected from the group consisting of fleas, flies, mosquitoes, ticks, mites, lice, spiders, ants and true bugs.

16. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 61, 62, 63 or 65, wherein said ectoparasite comprises a flea.

17. The invention of Claim 16, wherein said flea is of a species selected from the group consisting of *Ctenocephalides canis* and *Ctenocephalides felis*.

18. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11, 12, 61, 62, 63 or 65, wherein said ectoparasite saliva protein or product is selected from the group consisting of ectoparasit saliva proteins having molecular weights

-226-

ranging from about 6 kilodaltons to about 65 kilodaltons as determined by Tris-glycine SDS-PAGE.

19. The invention of Claim 1, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation comprises a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1 flea saliva extract, FS-2 flea saliva extract, FS-3 flea saliva extract and mixtures thereof.

20. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 61, 62, 63, 64 or 65, wherein said formulation or a formulation comprising an expression product of said nucleic acid molecule, comprises at least a portion of at least one flea saliva protein selected from the group consisting of fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

21. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation comprises an ectoparasite saliva protein selected from the group consisting of fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2, fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2, fspN3, and mixtures thereof.

22. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation is produced by a process comprising:

-227-

(a) collecting ectoparasite saliva products on a collection means within a saliva collection apparatus containing ectoparasites, said apparatus comprising:

5 (i) a housing operatively connected to a chamber, said chamber having an ambient temperature warmer than said housing thereby forming a temperature differential between said housing and said chamber, said housing being capable of retaining ectoparasites; and

10 (ii) an interface between said housing and said chamber, said interface comprising ((a)) a means capable of collecting at least a portion of saliva products deposited by ectoparasites retained in said apparatus and ((b)) a barrier means capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from  
15 contacting said collection means, wherein said temperature differential attracts ectoparasites retained in said housing to attempt to feed through said barrier means and collection means and, thereby, deposit saliva products on said collection means; and

20 (b) extracting said products from said collection means to form said formulation.

23. The invention of Claim 22, wherein the ambient temperature in said chamber ranges from about 20°C to about 45°C and the ambient temperature in said housing  
25 ranges from about 5°C to about 35°C.

24. The invention of Claim 22, wherein the relative humidity in said chamber ranges from about 50% relative humidity to about 100% relative humidity and the relative

-228-

humidity in said h using ranges from about 40% relative humidity to about 60% relative humidity.

25. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation is produced by a process comprising:

(a) collecting ectoparasite saliva products on a collection means within a saliva collection apparatus containing ectoparasites, said apparatus comprising:

(i) a housing operatively connected to a chamber, said chamber having an ambient temperature warmer than said housing thereby forming a temperature differential between said housing and said chamber, said housing being capable of retaining ectoparasites; and

(ii) an interface between said housing and said chamber, said interface comprising ((a)) a means capable of collecting at least a portion of saliva products deposited by ectoparasites retained in said apparatus and ((b)) a barrier means capable of substantially preventing contaminating material from contacting said collection means, wherein said temperature differential attracts ectoparasites retained in said housing to attempt to feed through said barrier means and collection means and, thereby, deposit saliva products on said collection means;

(b) extracting said products from said collection means with a solution to form an ectoparasite extract;

-229-

(c) fractionating said ectoparasite extract to obtain separated peak fractions; and

(d) recovering at least one of said peak fractions substantially free of the remaining fractions to  
5 obtain said formulation.

26. The invention of Claim 25, wherein separated peak fractions obtained in step (c) comprise a fractionation profile as depicted in Fig. 2.

27. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11 or  
10 12, wherein said formulation comprises an ectoparasite saliva protein produced by a process comprising culturing a recombinant cell transformed with at least one nucleic acid molecule encoding at least one of said ectoparasite saliva proteins to produce said formulation.

15 28. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 61, 62, 63, 64 or 65, wherein said formulation or a formulation comprising an expression product of said nucleic acid molecule, when administered to a host animal, is capable of substantially desensitizing said animal to  
20 allergic dermatitis.

29. The invention of Claim 28, wherein said allergic dermatitis is selected from the group consisting of flea allergy dermatitis, mosquito allergy dermatitis and *Culicoides* allergy dermatitis.

25 30. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 61, 62, 63, 64 or 65, wherein said formulation or a formulation comprising an expression product of said

-230-

nucleic acid molecule is used to identify animals susceptible to or having allergic dermatitis.

31. The invention of Claim 30, wherein said allergic dermatitis is selected from the group consisting of flea  
5 allergy dermatitis, mosquito allergy dermatitis and *Culicoides* allergy dermatitis.

32. An isolated antibody capable of selectively binding to an ectoparasite saliva protein or product as set forth in Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or  
10 12.

33. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation is substantially free of contaminating material.

34. The invention of Claim 33, wherein said  
15 contaminating material comprises material selected from the group consisting of blood proteins, fecal material, larval culture medium, and mixtures thereof.

35. The invention of Claim 2 or 62, wherein said peak is selected from the group consisting of peak A, peak B,  
20 peak C, peak D, peak E, peak F, peak G, peak H, peak I, peak J, peak K, peak L, peak M and peak N.

36. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 61, 62, 63, 64 or 65, wherein said formulation or a formulation comprising an expression product of said  
25 nucleic acid molecule, when submitted to Tris glycine SDS-PAGE, comprises a fractionation profile as depicted in a figure selected from the group consisting of Fig. 1B, lane 13 and Fig. 1B, lane 14.



-231-

37. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation comprises less than about 50 percent of contaminating material.

38. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation comprises less than about 10 percent of contaminating material.

39. The invention of Claim 5, 6, 9, 10, 11, 12 or 63, wherein said composition further comprises at least one component selected from the group consisting of an excipient, an adjuvant and a carrier.

40. The invention of Claim 5, 11 or 63, wherein said composition comprises a controlled release composition.

41. The invention of Claim 6, wherein said means of determining is selected from the group consisting of *in vivo* tests and *in vitro* tests.

42. The invention of Claim 41, wherein said *in vivo* test comprises a skin test comprising:

(a) administering to a site on said animal said formulation and administering to a different site on said animal a control solution selected from the group consisting of positive control solutions and negative control solutions; and

(b) comparing a reaction resulting from administration of said formulation with a reaction resulting from administration of said control solution, wherein said animal is determined to be susceptible to or to have allergic dermatitis if said reaction to said formulation is at least as large as said reaction to said

-232-

positive control solution, and wherein said animal is determined not to be susceptible to or not to have allergic dermatitis if said reaction to said formulation is about the same size as said reaction to said negative control solution.

43. The invention of Claim 6, 9, 10 or 12, wherein said kit or said method detects hypersensitivity selected from the group consisting of immediate hypersensitivity and delayed hypersensitivity.

44. The invention of Claim 9 or 42, wherein said reaction is selected from the group consisting of a wheal, induration, erythema, and combinations thereof.

45. The invention of Claim 41, wherein said in vitro test comprises a method for measuring the presence of antibodies indicative of allergic dermatitis in said animal, said method comprising:

(a) contacting said formulation with a body fluid from said animal under conditions sufficient for formation of an immunocomplex between said formulation and said antibodies, if present, in said body fluid; and

(b) determining the amount of immunocomplex formed, wherein formation of said immunocomplex indicates that said animal is susceptible to or has allergic dermatitis.

46. The invention of Claim 6 or 10, wherein said formulation is immobilized on a substrate.

47. The invention of Claim 10 or 45, wherein said antibodies comprise immunoglobulin IgE antibodies.

-233-

48. The invention of Claim 10 or 45, wherein said kit detects immediate hypersensitivity in said animal.

49. The apparatus of Claim 3, 7 or 8, wherein said collection means comprises a membrane made of material  
5 capable of binding said products in such a manner that said products can be eluted from said membrane.

50. The apparatus of Claim 3, 7 or 8, wherein said membrane comprises a material selected from the group consisting of polyvinyl difluoride, cellulose esters,  
10 nitrocellulose, nylon, polysulfone, and polytetrafluoroethylene.

51. The apparatus of Claim 3, 7 or 8, wherein said membrane comprises a Durapore™ membrane.

52. The apparatus of Claim 3, 7 or 8, wherein said  
15 membrane comprises a DE-81 chromatography paper membrane.

53. The apparatus of Claim 3, 7 or 8, wherein said barrier means comprises a material selected from the group consisting of plastic, teflon, cloth, paper, paraffin and wax.

20 54. The apparatus of Claim 3, 7 or 8, wherein said barrier means comprises Parafilm™.

55. The apparatus of Claim 3, 7 or 8, wherein said apparatus further comprises a blotting means capable of maintaining a humidity suitable for survival of said  
25 ectoparasite.

56. An isolated nucleic acid molecule that encodes the ectoparasite saliva protein of Claim 1, 2 or 3.

-234-

57. An isolated nucleic acid molecule that hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a gene encoding a flea saliva protein present in a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2  
5 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts.

58. A method for producing at least one ectoparasite saliva protein, comprising:

- (a) culturing a cell transformed with at least one nucleic acid that hybridizes under stringent  
10 hybridization conditions with a gene encoding a flea saliva protein present in a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1, FS-2 and FS-3 flea saliva extracts to produce said protein; and
- (b) recovering said ectoparasite saliva protein.

15 59. The invention of Claim 56, 57 or 58, wherein said nucleic acid molecule hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid molecule encoding a flea saliva protein selected from the group consisting of fspA, fspB, fspC1, fspC2, fspD1, fspD2,  
20 fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

60. The invention of Claim 56, 57 or 58, wherein said nucleic acid molecule hybridizes under stringent hybridization conditions with a nucleic acid sequence  
25 selected from the group consisting of SEQ ID NO:20, SEQ ID NO:24, SEQ ID NO:32, SEQ ID NO:34, SEQ ID NO:50, SEQ ID NO:52 and SEQ ID NO:55.

-235-

61. A recombinant molecule comprising at least one isolated nucleic acid molecule as set forth in Claim 56, 57 or 58, operatively linked to at least one transcription control sequence.

5        62. A recombinant cell comprising a cell having at least one isolated nucleic acid molecule as set forth in Claim 56, 57 or 58, said cell being capable of expressing said nucleic acid molecule.

10       63. A therapeutic composition comprising at least one isolated nucleic acid molecule as set forth in Claim 56, 57 or 58.

15       64. The invention of Claim 4, wherein said formulation comprises a flea saliva extract selected from the group consisting of FS-1 flea saliva extract, FS-2 flea saliva extract and mixtures thereof.

20       65. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation comprises at least a portion of at least one flea saliva protein selected from the group consisting of fspE, fspF, fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspI, fspJ1, fspJ2, fspK, fspL1, fspL2, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

25       66. The invention of Claim 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 or 12, wherein said formulation comprises at least a portion of at least one flea saliva protein selected from the group consisting of fspG1, fspG2, fspG3, fspH, fspM1, fspM2, fspN1, fspN2 and fspN3.

-236-

67. The invention of Claim 10 or 45, wherein said body fluid is pretreated to remove non-IgE antibodies from said fluid.

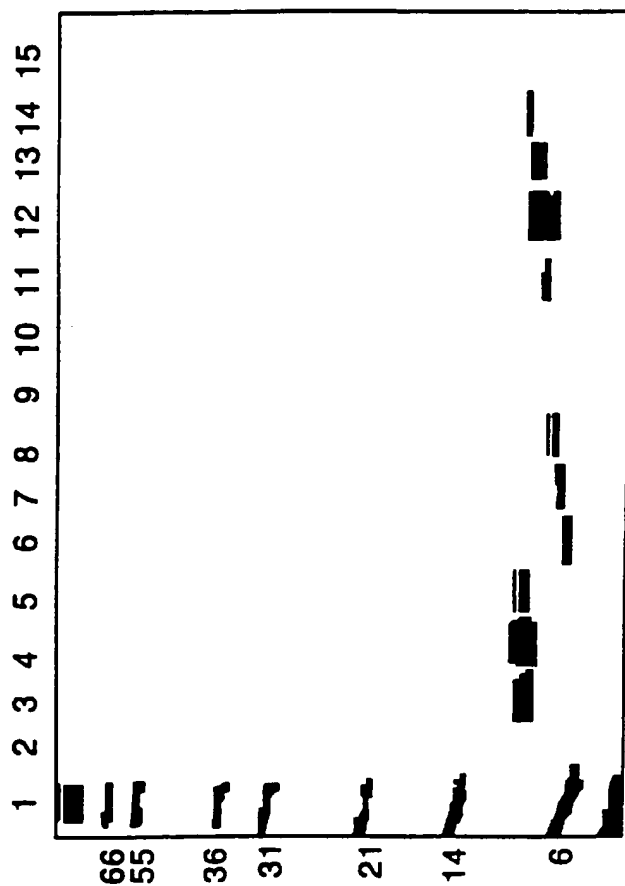


Fig. 1A

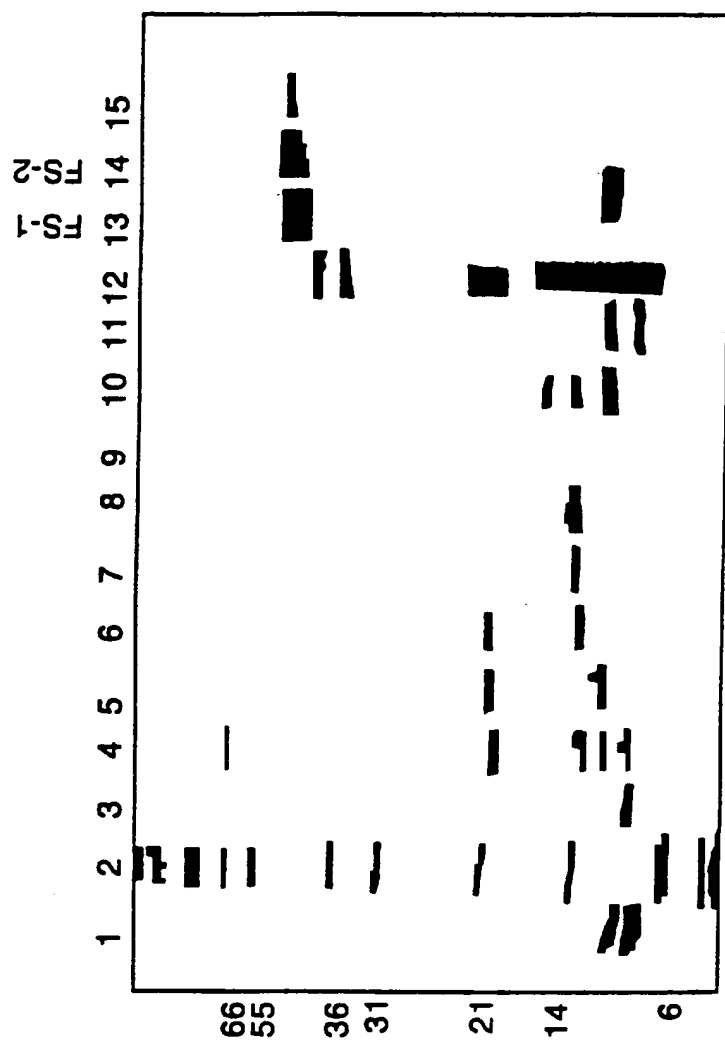


Fig. 1B



3/15

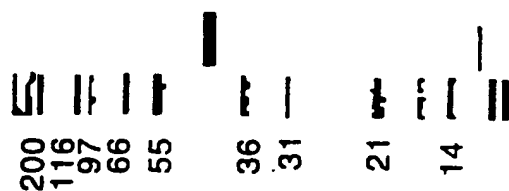
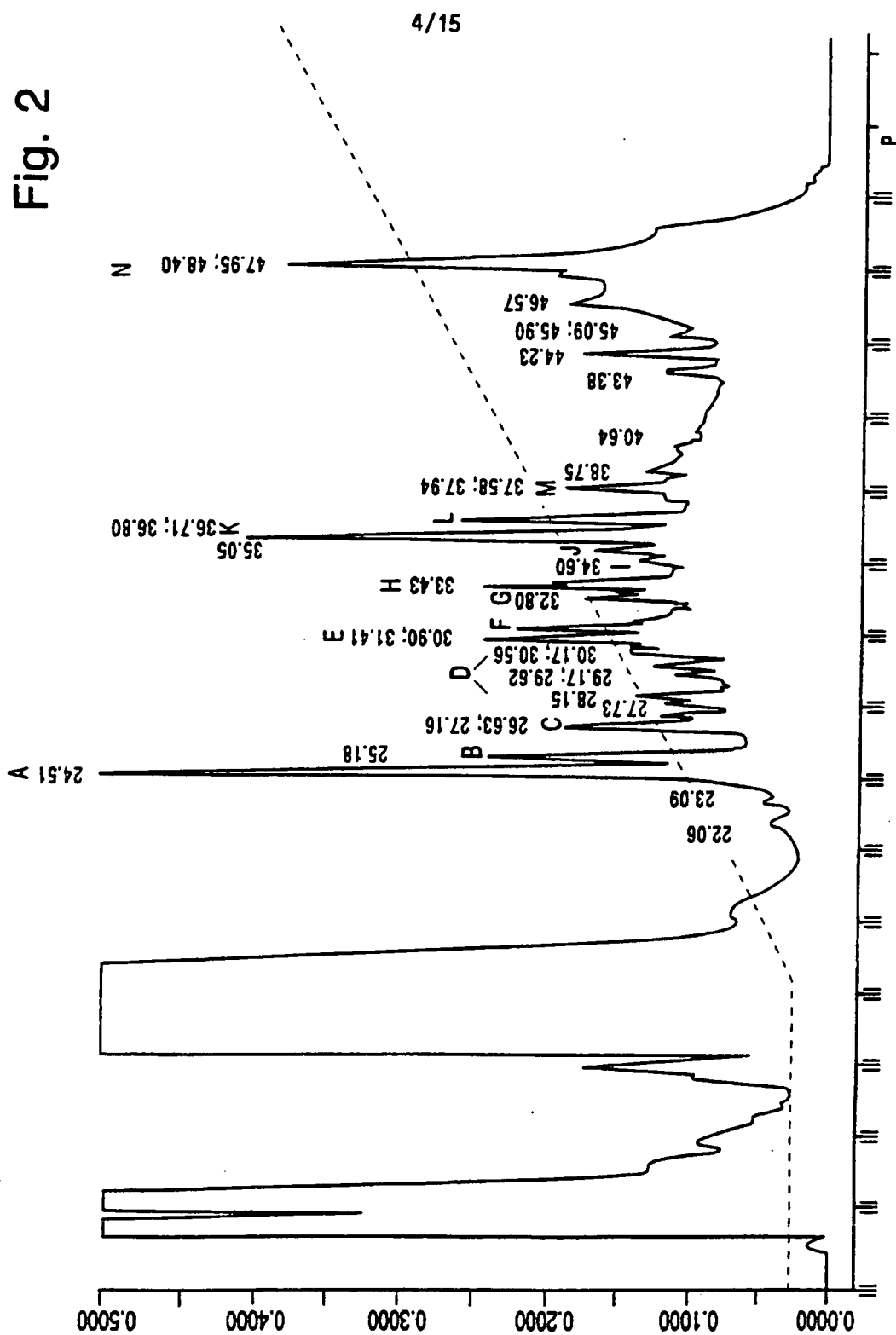


Fig. 1C

Fig. 2



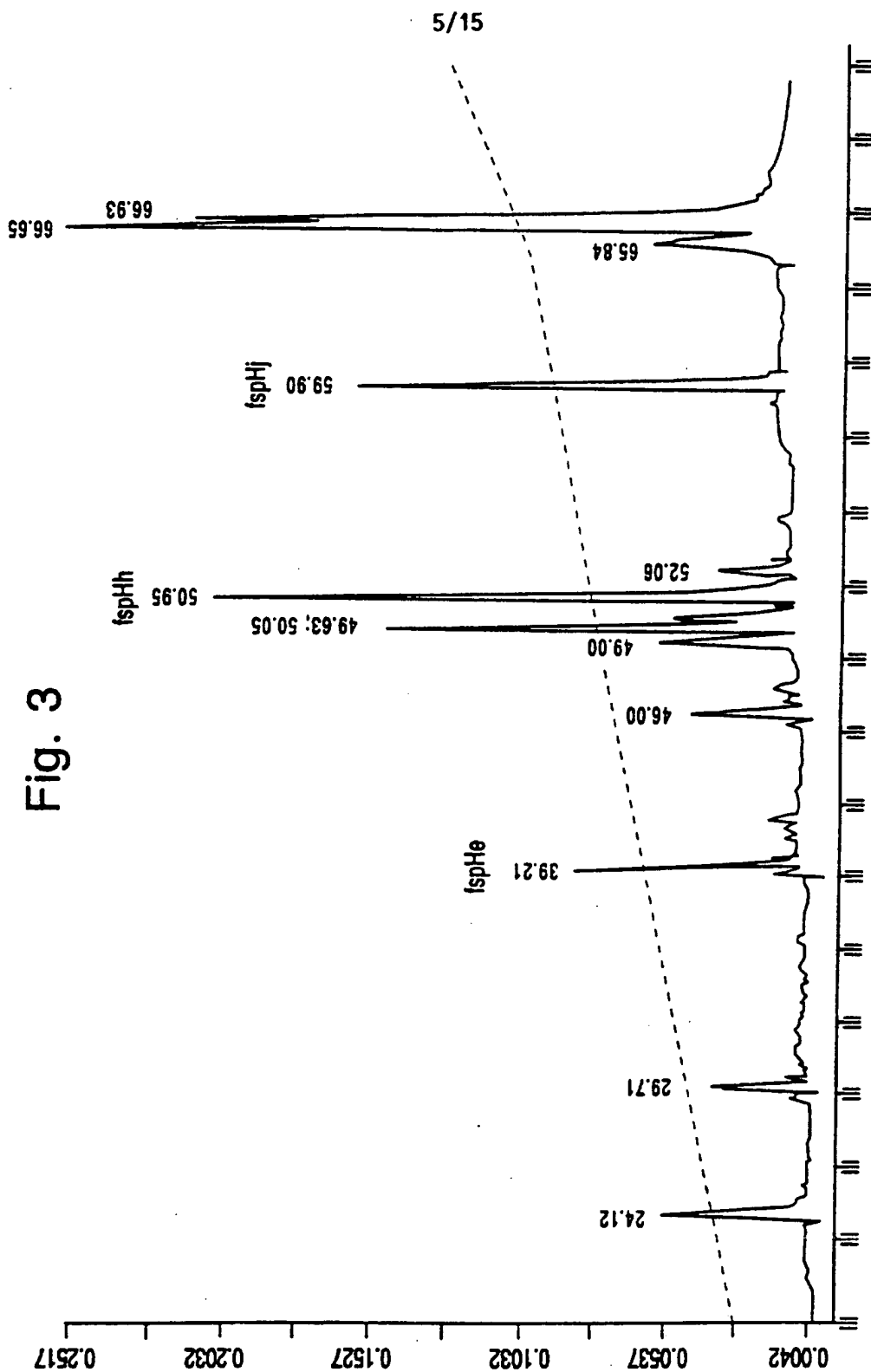


Fig. 3

6/15

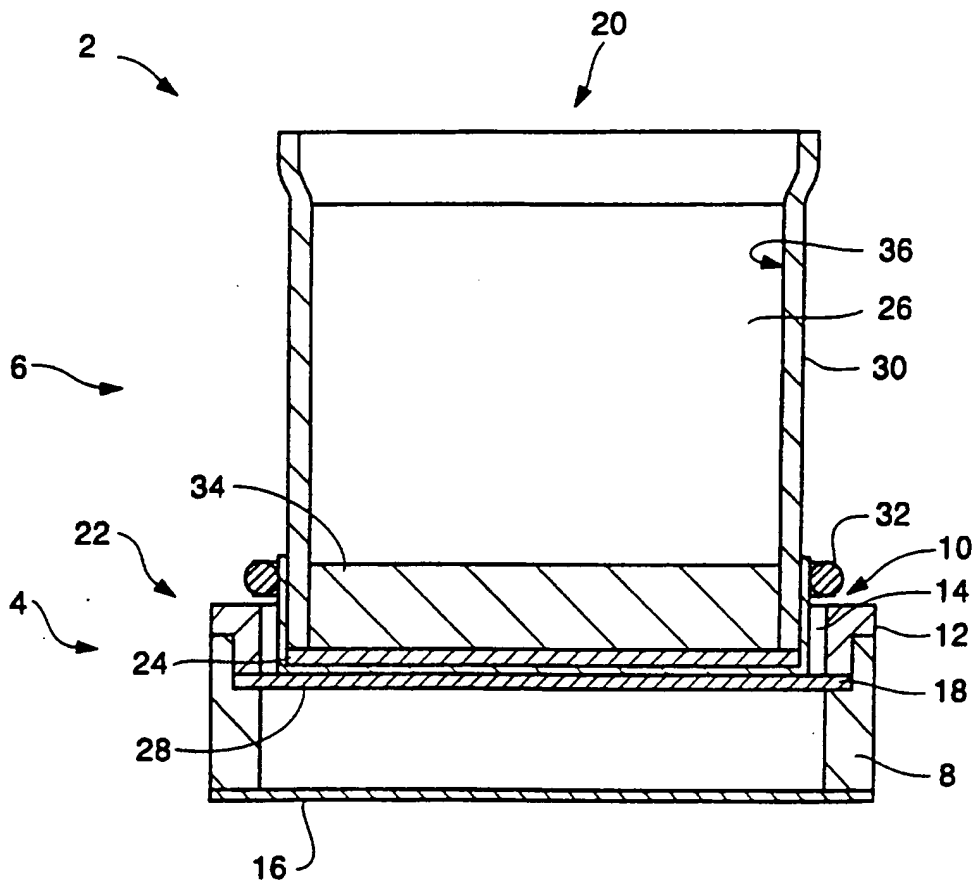


Fig. 4A

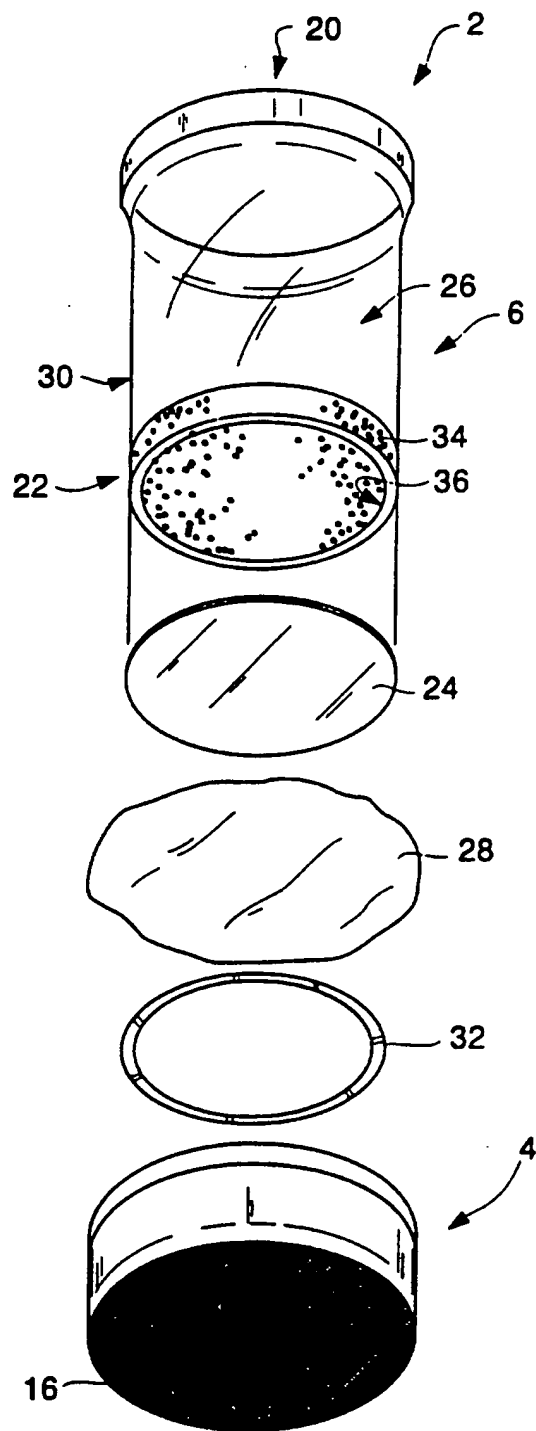


Fig. 4B

8/15

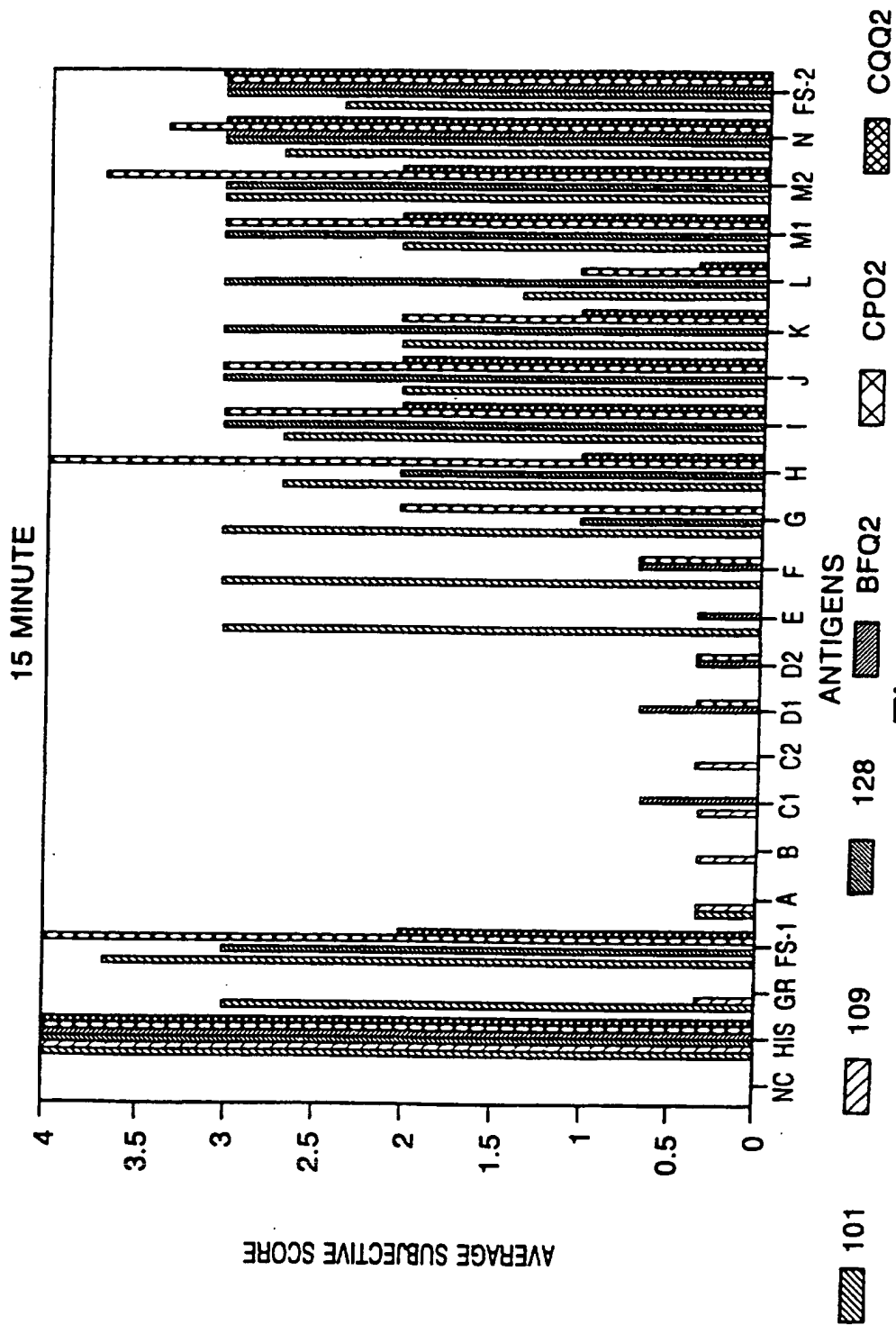
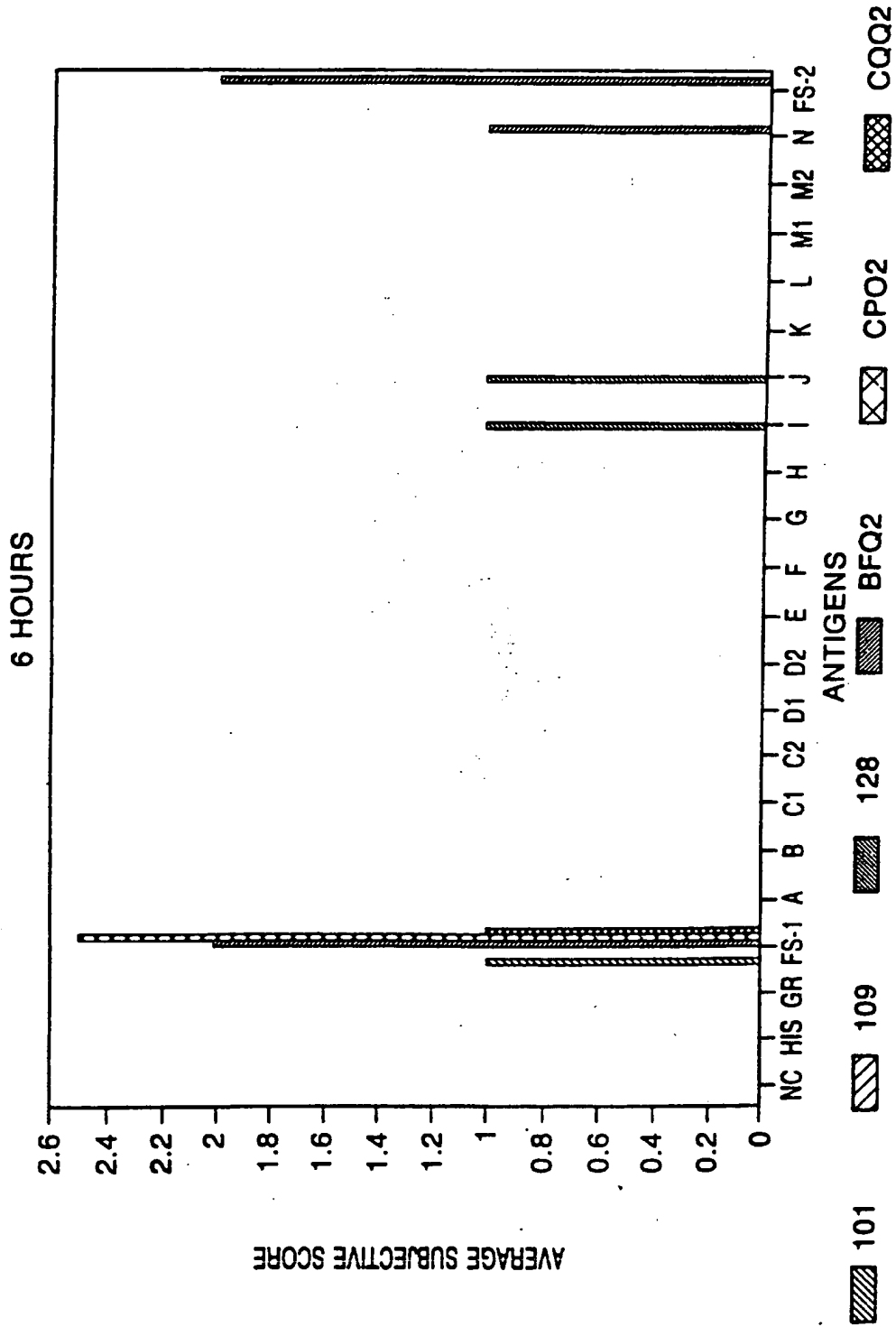


Fig. 5

9/15



10/15

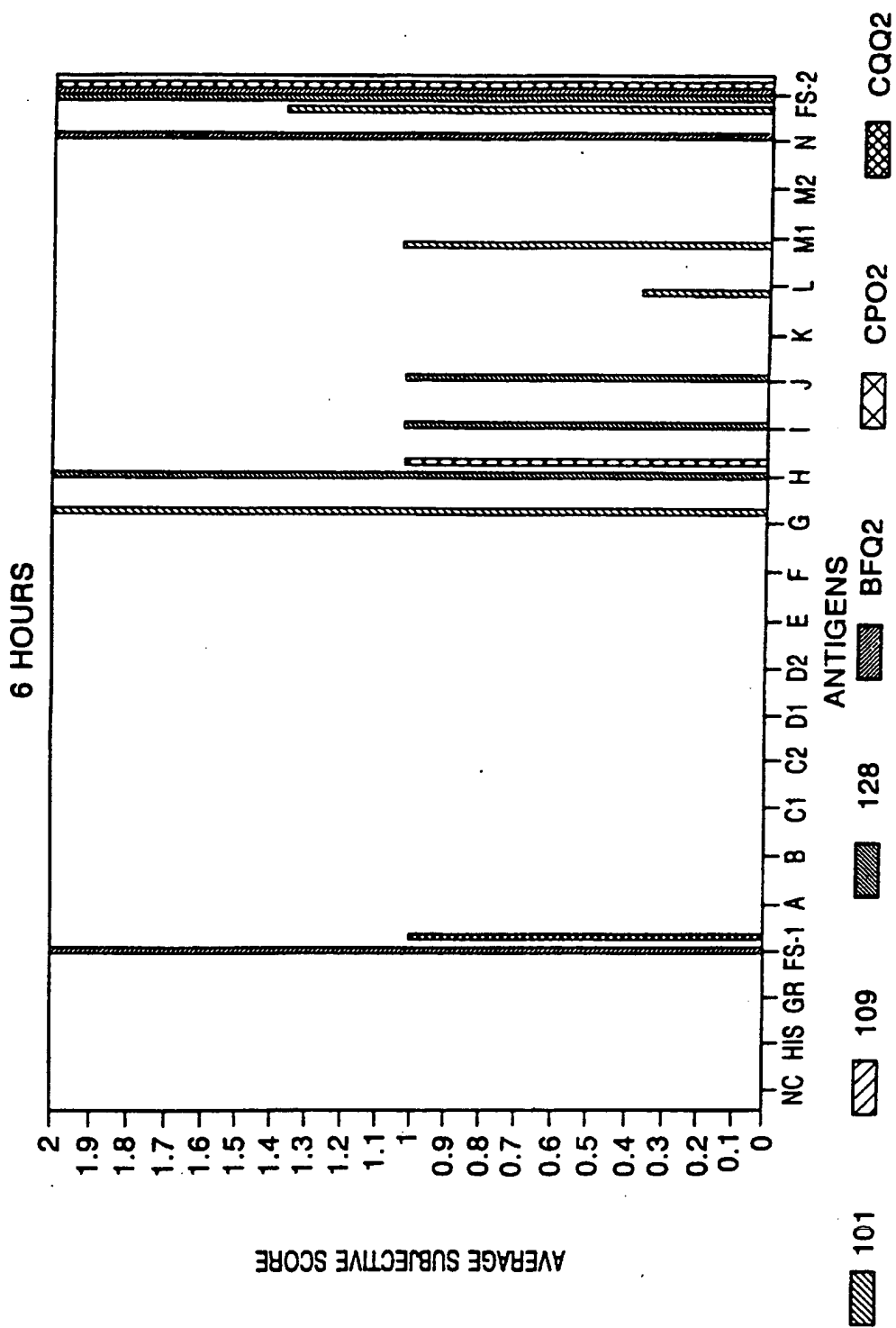


Fig. 7



11/15

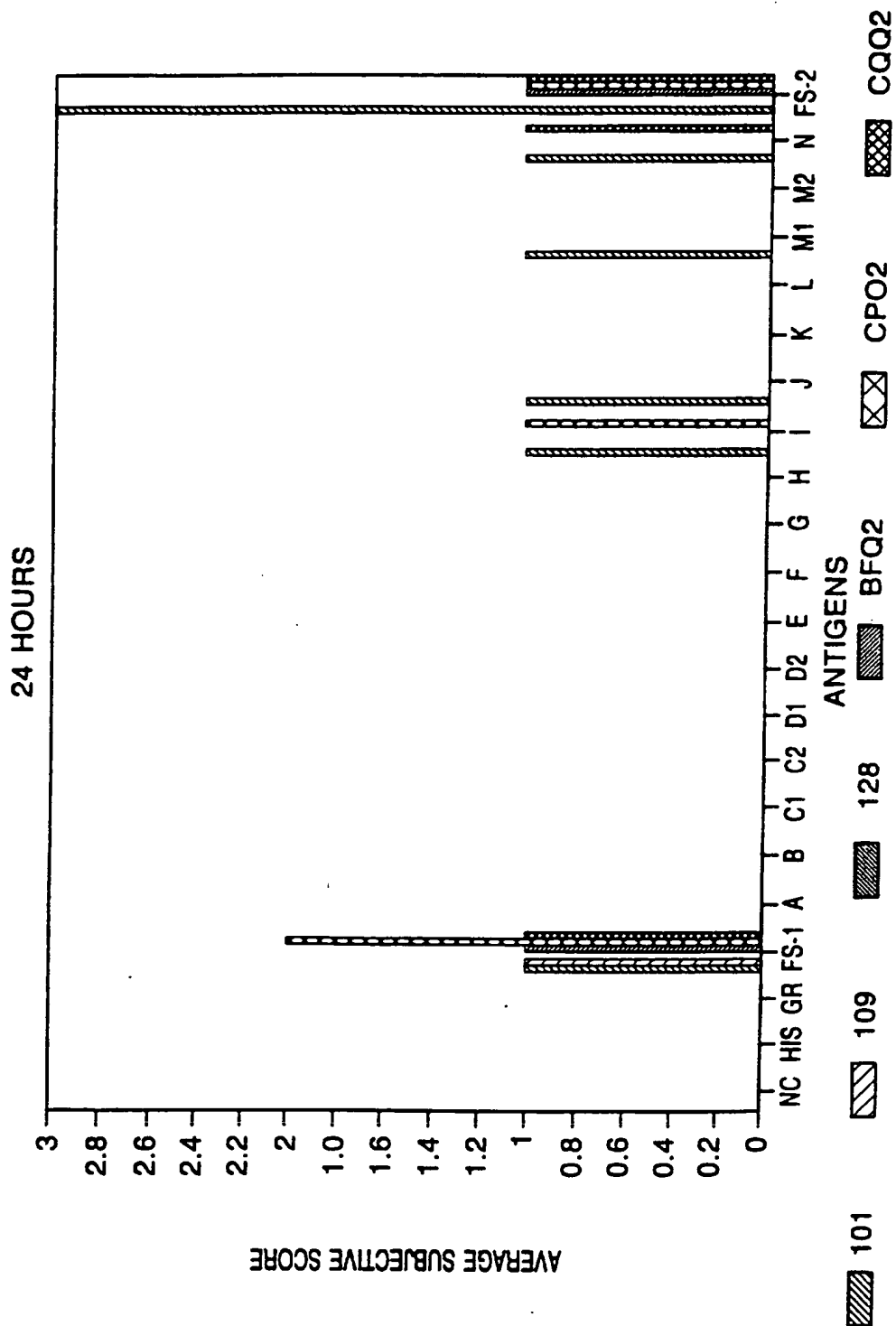


Fig. 8

12/15

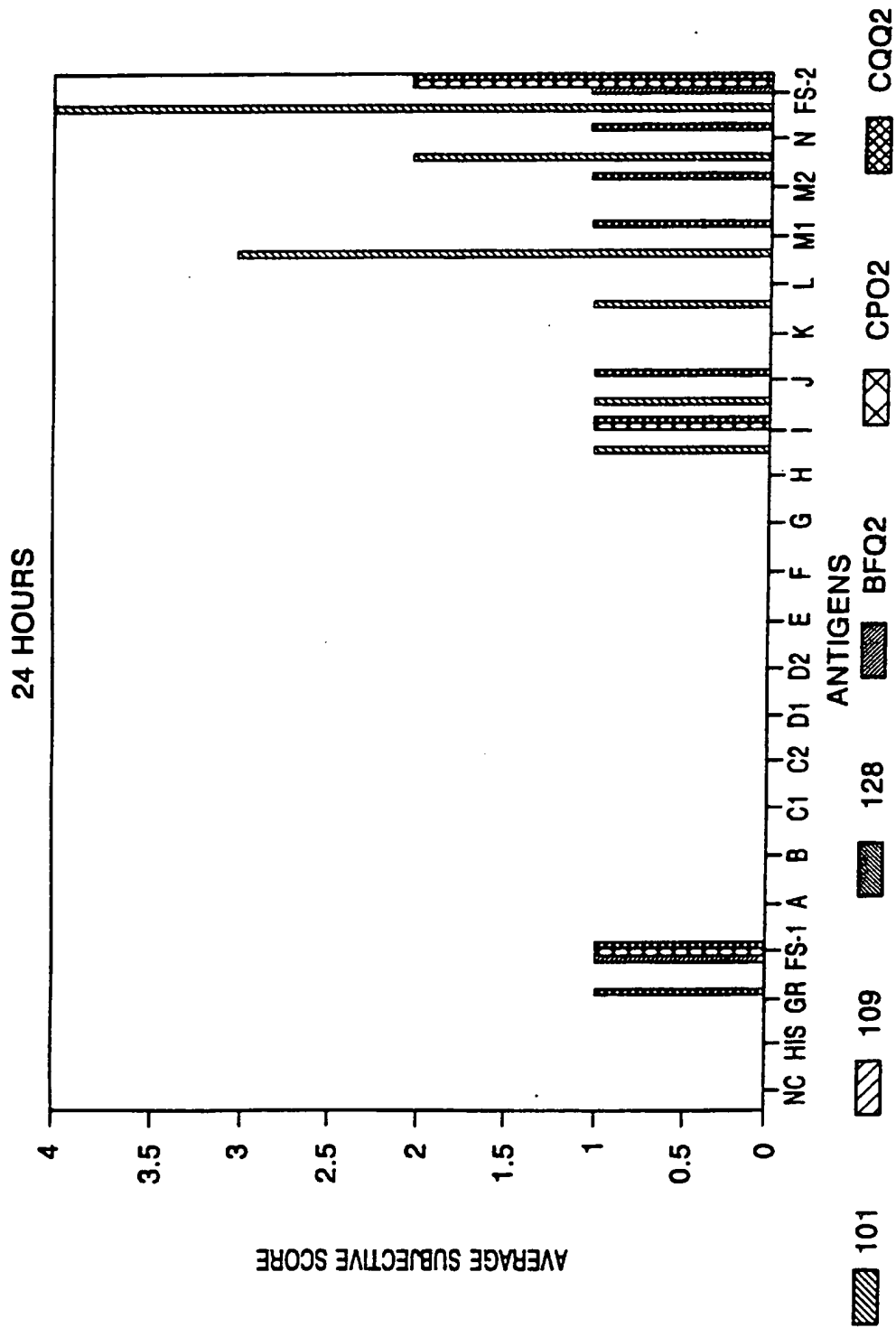
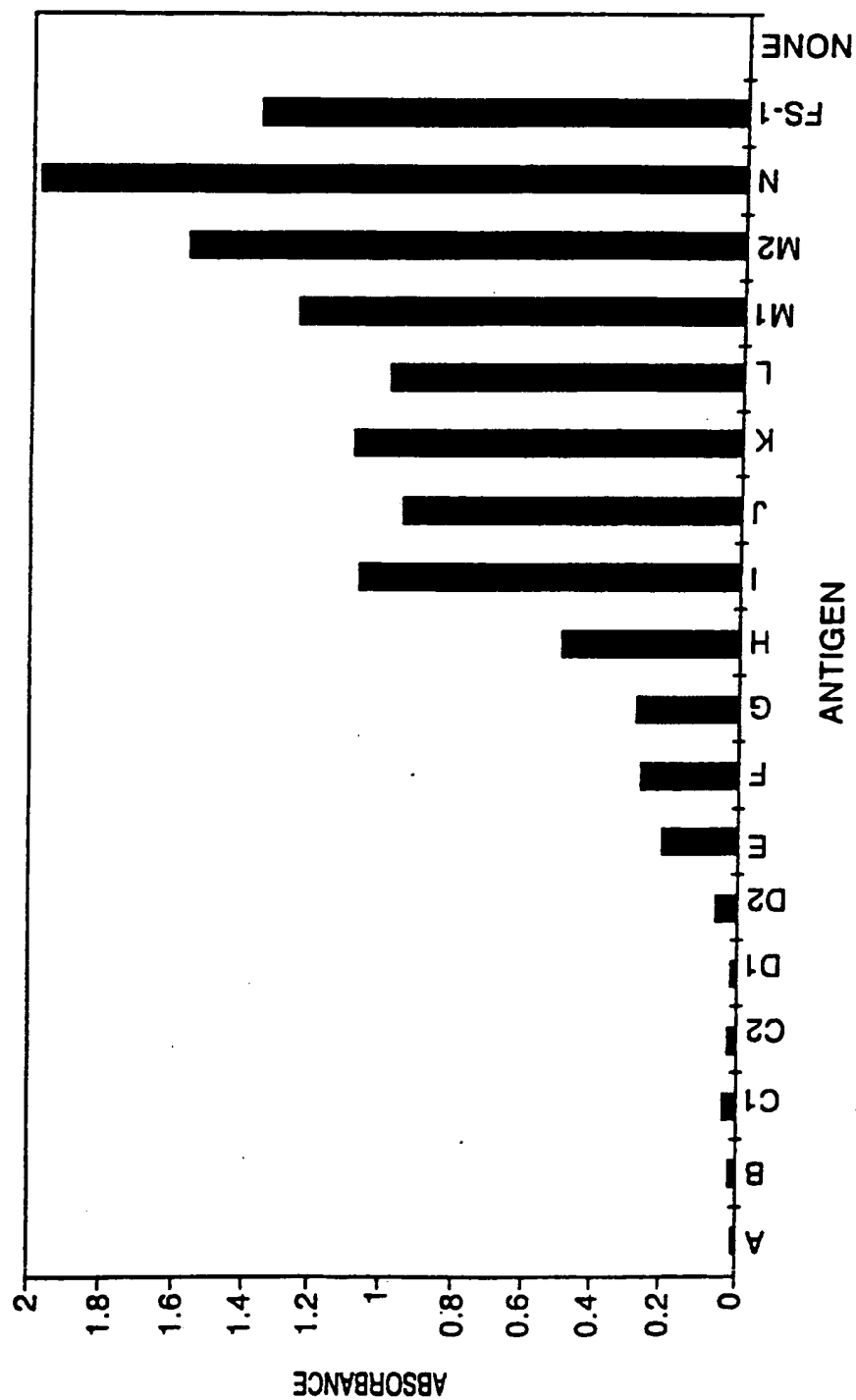


Fig. 9

13/15

**Fig. 10**  
FRACTIONATED FLEA SALIVA ELISA WITH PURIFIED ALLERGIC DOG IGE



14/15

Fig. 11A

ANTI-FLEA SALIVA IGE ELISA, DOG 2082128

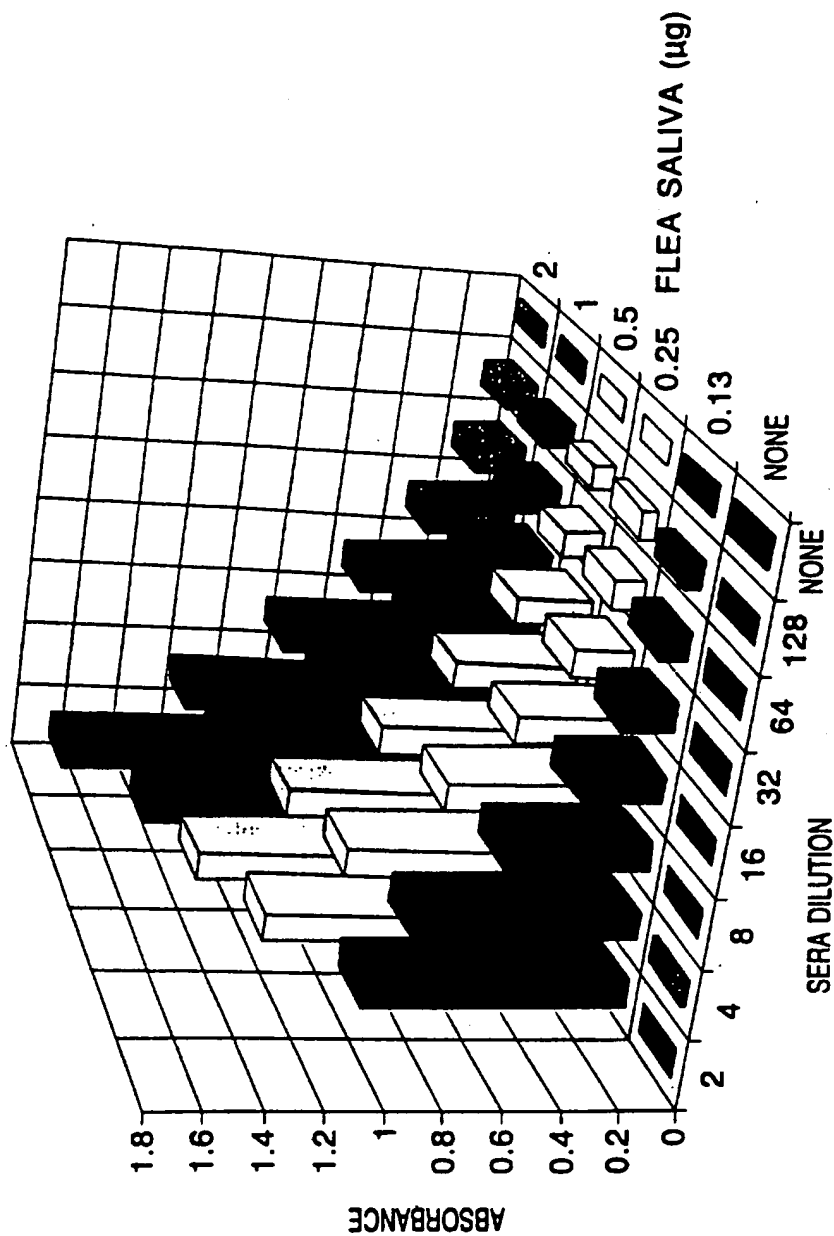
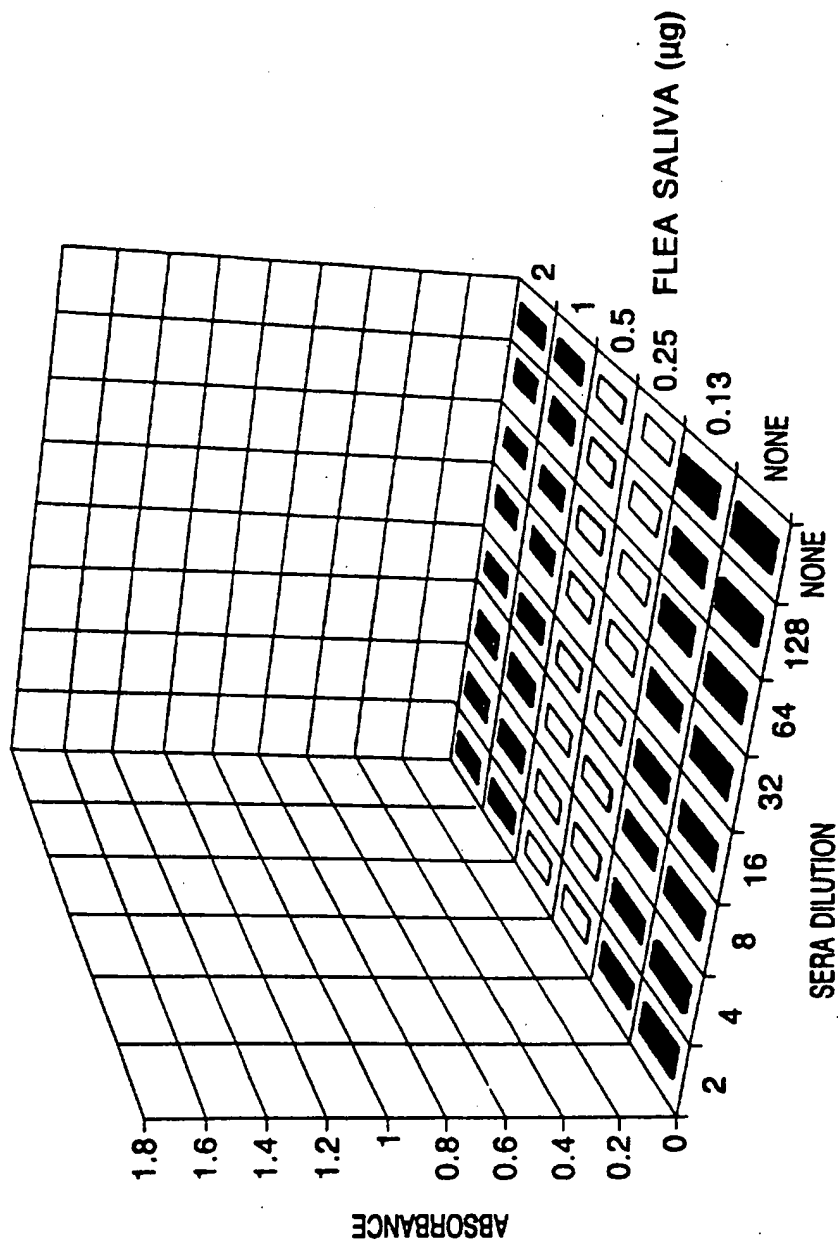


Fig. 11B

ANTI-FLEA SALIVA IGE ELISA, HEARTWORM POSITIVE POOL



## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No.  
PCT/US 95/13200

A. CLASSIFICATION F SUBJECT MATTER  
IPC 6 C12N15/12 C07K14/435 C07K16/18 A61K38/17 G01N1/24  
G01N33/68

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)  
IPC 6 C07K G01N A61K

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used)

## C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category *	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
A	WO,A,93 11790 (PARAVAX) 24 June 1993 cited in the application see the whole document ---	1-67
A	WO,A,92 03156 (PARAVAX) 5 March 1992 cited in the application see the whole document ---	1-67
P,X	US,A,5 418 137 (YAMANAKA ET AL.) 23 May 1995 see the whole document ---	1-67
	-/--	

☒ Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C.

☒ Patent family members are listed in annex.

## \* Special categories of cited documents:

- \*A\* document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- \*E\* earlier document but published on or after the international filing date
- \*L\* document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- \*O\* document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- \*P\* document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

- \*T\* later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention
- \*X\* document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone
- \*Y\* document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art.
- \*A\* document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search

4 March 1996

Date of mailing of the international search report

25.03.96

Name and mailing address of the ISA

European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentaan 2  
NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk  
Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl,  
Fax (+31-70) 340-3016

Authorized officer

Masturzo, P

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No  
PCT/US 95/13200

C. (Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT		
Category *	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
A	CHEMICAL ABSTRACTS, vol. 112, no. 19, 7 May 1990 Columbus, Ohio, US; abstract no. 174553d, J M C RIBEIRO ET AL. 'Characterization of the salivary apyrase activity of three rodent flea species' page 324; see abstract & COMP. BIOCHEM. PHYSIOL. B: COMP. BIOCHEM., vol. 95B, no. 2, 1990 pages 215-219, ---	1-67
A	BIOLOGICAL ABSTRACTS, vol. 92, no. 9, 1991 Philadelphia, PA, US; abstract no. 98289, B WILLIAMS 'Indicators of sexual maturation and regression in the female cat flea Ctenocephalides felis' page 366; see abstract & MED. VET. ENTOMOL., vol. 5, no. 3, 1991 pages 369-376, -----	1-67

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/US 95/ 13200

**Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 1 of first sheet)**

This international search report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:

1. ☒ Claims Nos.:  
because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:  
Remark: Although claims 9-27, 33-34, 36-48, 65-67 (at least partially) refer to a method of treatment or a diagnostic method practiced on the animal body, the search was carried out and based on alleged effects of the products/compositions.
2. ☒ Claims Nos.:  
because they relate to parts of the international application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful international search can be carried out, specifically:  
Claims searched incompletely: 1-2, 4-6, 8-9, 11-12, 15-16, 18-20, 22-48, 56-58, 61-64, 67 (see further information)  
Claims searched completely: 3, 7, 10, 13, 14, 17, 21, 49-55, 59-60, 65-66
3. ☐ Claims Nos.:  
because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).

**Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)**

This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this international application, as follows:

1. ☐ As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers all searchable claims.
2. ☐ As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.
3. ☐ As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this international search report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:
4. ☐ No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this international search report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:

Remark on Protest

- ☐ The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.
- ☐ No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.



FURTHER INFORMATION C NTINUED FR M PCT/ISA/

Due to the obscurity of the wording used in the claims and the scarcity of experimental support for their subject matter provided in the description, a complete search was not possible for economical reasons. The search was limited to the real examples provided in the test and to the pumped proteins isolated from the saliva of fleas.

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members

International application No

PCT/US 95/13200

Patent document cited in search report	Publication date	Patent family member(s)	Publication date
WO-A-9311790	24-06-93	US-A- 5356622 AU-B- 3247093	18-10-94 19-07-93
WO-A-9203156	05-03-92	AU-B- 8537091	17-03-92
US-A-5418137	23-05-95	NONE	